DOCUMENT RESUME

ED 129 708 SO 009 543

AUTHOR	Sowell, Thomas
TITLE	Bibliographic Index of American Ethnic Groups, Volume I [And] Volume II.
INSTITUTION	Urban Inst., Washington, D.C.
SPONS AGENCY	Ford Foundation, New York, N.Y.; Office of Economic Opportunity, Washington, D.C.; Rockefeller Foundation, New York, N.Y.
PUB DATE	[76]
NOTE	681p.
EDRS PRICE	MF-$1.33 HC-$36.83 Plus Postage.
DESCRIPTORS	American Culture; American Studies; *Bibliographies; Classification; Cultural Differences; Cultural Factors; Culture; Ethnic Distribution; *Ethnic Groups; *Ethnic Studies; Groups; Heterogeneous Grouping; *Indexes (Locaters); Intelligence; Minority Groups; Minority Role; Reference Materials; Subculture

ABSTRACT

This index presents page references to topics on American ethnic groups in books, journals, and miscellaneous publications on ethnicity in America. The main purpose of the index is to enable the user to locate specific topics with relation to a particular ethnic group. The index lists 14 main subjects, comprised of topics and nine ethnic groups. The topics are discrimination, immigration, intelligence, slavery, and free persons of color. The ethnic groups are black Americans, Chinese Americans, Irish Americans, Italian Americans, Japanese Americans, Jewish Americans, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, and West Indians. Under these main subjects are listed dozens of categories and subcategories that include background, identity, agriculture, business, charity, education, family, occupation, population, progress, housing, and socioeconomic class. The author reports that the choice of which ethnic groups to include and which ones to exclude was based on judgments about the quantity and quality of available literature on each of the groups. He relates also that the type of literature preferred for the index was empirically based, factual, and analytical. (Author/DB)

****
* Documents acquired by ERIC include many informal unpublished *
* materials not available from other sources. ERIC makes every effort *
* to obtain the best copy available. Nevertheless, items of marginal *
* reproducibility are often encountered and this affects the quality *
* of the microfiche and hardcopy reproductions ERIC makes available *
* via the ERIC Document Reproduction Service (EDRS). EDRS is not *
* responsible for the quality of the original document. Reproductions *
* supplied by EDRS are the best that can be made from the original. *
****

ED129708

EDUCATION
THIS DOCUMENT HAS BEEN REPRODUCED EXACTLY AS RECEIVED FROM THE PERSON OR ORGANIZATION ORIGINATING IT. POINTS OF VIEW OR OPINIONS STATED DO NOT NECESSARILY REPRESENT OFFICIAL NATIONAL INSTITUTE OF EDUCATION POSITION OR POLICY

BIBLIOGRAPHIC INDEX
of
AMERICAN ETHNIC GROUPS

Volume 1

Thomas Sowell

SO 009 543

THE URBAN INSTITUTE

2

The project reported herein was performed pursuant to grants from the Office of Economic Opportunity, Washington, D.C.; the Rockefeller Foundation, New York, N.Y.; and the Ford Foundation, New York, N.Y. The opinions expressed herein are those of the author and should not be construed as representing the opinions or policy of any agency of the United States Government, the Ford and Rockefeller Foundations, or The Urban Institute and its trustees.

BIBLIOGRAPHIC INDEX -- Volume I

INTRODUCTION i

BLACK AMERICANS 1

CHINESE AMERICANS 87

DISCRIMINATION 111

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR" 127

IMMIGRATION 190

INTELLIGENCE 204

IRISH AMERICANS 257

ITALIAN AMERICANS 299

JAPANESE AMERICANS 342

BIBLIOGRAPHIC INDEX

The purpose of this index is to permit the user to locate specific topics on American ethnic groups-- child-rearing practices among Italian Americans, for example-- on specific pages of books, journals, and miscellaneous publications in the vast literature on ethnicity in America. This is not a bibliography of titles, but a reference to pages where particular topics are discussed, whether or not the works in which these pages appear happen to be primarily devoted to that topic.

The choice of which ethnic groups to include and which to exclude was based on judgments as to the quantity and quality of the available literature on each of the various groups, rather than solely on the basis of the size or distinctiveness of the respective groups. The number of ethnic groups and of topics which we wished to include greatly exceeded what could practically be included at this time. The kind of literature preferred for this index was empirically based, factual, and analytical material, in contrast to moral, ideological, dramatic, or romantic approaches to American ethnicity. The choice of which particular publications to index was also constrained; no bibliographic material can be definitive, much less exhaustive, but selections of the most important works on particular points were made by the editor and by a number of scholars specializing in particular ethnic areas.

There are 14 main subjects, including 9 ethnic groups. These main subjects are printed in all-capital letters. Under each of these main subjects there are dozens of categories (initial capital letters) and subcategories (all lower-case letters). In a few cases, a topic appears both as a main subject (DISCRIMINATION, IMMIGRATION) and as a category under other main subjects. The purpose in such cases is to cover principles or patterns which apply across ethnic lines as a main subject themselves, and to cover those aspects which are specific to a given ethnic groups under that ethnic group. For example, the DISCRIMINATION entry covers the substantial literature on the theory and practice of discrimination in general, while anti-Semitic discrimination would under Jewish Americans, Jim Crow practices under Black Americans, etc.

This index was the work of many people at many academic institutions, as well as on the staff of the Ethnic Minorities Research Project. A debt of gratitude is owed to those who undertook this gruelling task, particularly to those who took time out from other work involving far more reward and prestige.

BLACK AMERICANS

(see also "FREE PERSONS OF COLOR," SLAVERY, WEST INDIANS. Note that material on Black Americans for the period prior to the Civil War would fall under either "FREE PERSONS OF COLOR" or "SLAVERY.")

ALCOHOL

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), p. 314;

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 132.

ALIENATION (see also MARGINALITY)

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 132-148;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 309-310, 489-493, 559-568;

C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 461-462, 473, 475-479;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, Volumes I and II (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 631, 647-650, 658-659, 803-809, 814, 879, 999.

ARRIVAL

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 9, 10, 11, 13, 14-15, 16, 23, 85;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 71-111;

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 8-17.

ASSIMILATION (see also INTERMARRIAGE, MOBILITY)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 566-569;

Z. George, "Negro Music in American Life," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 758;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 56-57, 878, 879, 928;

R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 36, January 1931, pp. 534-551.

ATTITUDES (see also MARGINALITY, RELIGION)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 205-213, 240, 484;

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 200;

W. Brink and L. Harris, Black and White (Simon & Schuster, 1967);

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 349-354;

S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 662-679;

C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 465-466;

L. Hughes, "The Negro and American Entertainment," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 823;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, Volumes I and II (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 629-630, 723, 754, 757-767, 781, 783-788, 794-800, 807-809, 918-919, 928, 930, 1006-1008, 1016.

Personal-Impersonal

B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, Volume 24, January 1959, pp. 55-56.

Present-Future

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 5n-6n;

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown and Co., 1970), pp. 112, 212, 216, 219, 260;

B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 54, 59.

BACKGROUND (see also IDENTITY)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 23-41;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 121.

BUSINESS

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 467, 468;

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 307;

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 291-334;

S. C. Drake, R. Cayton, *Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City*, Vols. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 430-494;

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 313-314, 402-404, 408, 495, 539;

E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 387-413;

G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 34, 304-332, 800-805, 815-816.

Agriculture

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 161-204;

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 292, 383;

E. F. Frazier, *Black Bourgeoisie* (The Free Press, 1957), p. 30;

R. H. Kinzer and Sagarin, *The Negro in American Business: Conflict Between Separatism and Integration* (Greenberg Press, 1950), pp. 77-89;

G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 189, 237-242.

Absentee Ownership

R. C. Doll and M. Hawkins, *Educating the Disadvantaged* (AMS Press, 1971), pp. 338-358.

Banks (see also SUCCESS, FAILURES)

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 296-307;

M. L. P. Emeka, *Black Banks: Past and Present* (Mauris L. P. Emeka, 1971), pp. 1-101;

E. P. Foley, "The Negro Businessman: In Search of a Tradition," *Daedalus*, Winter 1966, pp. 109-111;

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 314-315;

W. F. Haddad and G. Pugh, eds., *Black Economic Development* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 16, 114;

G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 314-316;

B. T. Washington, *The Story of the Negro*, Vol. II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 211-233.

Case Studies

Department of Health, Education and Welfare, Minority Businesses: Thirty Case Studies (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 1-87;

R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), pp. 97, 98, 102.

Causes (of failures)

R. W. Bailey, ed., Black Business Enterprise: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives (Basic Books, Inc., 1971), pp. 42, 91-92;

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 297;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 404;

A. L. Harris, The Negro as Capitalist (American Academy of Political and Social Science, 1936), pp. 172-173;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 314;

Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), p. 68.

Crimes (see also LAW)

R. Nenk, "Doing Business in the Ghetto: Retail Merchants," Supplemental Studies for the National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1968), pp. 127-128;

Black Enterprise, "Crime and Black Business," April 1973, pp. 17-40;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 330-332, 940;

U. S. Department of Commerce, Crimes Against Small Business (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 1-279.

Customers

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 291, 293-296;

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vols. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 439-443, 445-446;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 539;

W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, ed., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 114.

Development

Abt Associates, An Evaluation of the Special Program: First Phase Report (Abt Associates, March 1972), pp. 1-6, 149;

R. L. Allen, Black Awakening in Capitalist America (Doubleday & Co., 1969), pp. 182-190;

W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, eds., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 22, 24, 53, 82, 85-97;

O. J. Hetzel, "Games the Government Plays: Federal Funding of Minority Economic Development," Law and Contemporary Problems, Winter 1971, pp. 68-98, 136-144;

F. D. Sturdivant, "Business and the Mexican-American Community," California Management Review, Spring 1969, pp. 73-75;

Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), pp. 1-118.

Double-duty Dollar

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vols. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 430-432;

E. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), p. 167;

E. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 404.

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

early (pre-1920) period (see also later period)

P. M. Bergman, The Chronological History of the Negro in America (Harper & Row Publishers, 1969), pp. 44, 79-80, 137, 139, 157, 193, 219-220, 223, 253-254; 254-257; 311. M. L. P. Emeka, Black Banks: Past and Present (Mauris L. P. Emeka, 1971), pp. 1-101.

✓ J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom, (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 222-223, 313-314, 402-404; R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), p. 100. G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 309, 312.

employees

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 224, 539; Industrial Management Review, Spring 1970, pp. 40-42; Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), pp. 68, 78.

equity capital

R. W. Bailey, ed., Black Business Enterprise: Historical and Comtemporary Perspectives (Basic Books, Inc., 1971), p. 108; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 300-301, 321-322; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 313; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), p. 53; W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, ed., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 114;

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), pp. 53-54, 99;

failures

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 297;

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vol., I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 464-468.

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 313-314, 403, 404; E. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 34-42; W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, ed., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 113; R. H. Kinzer and E. Sagarin, The Negro in American Business: Conflict between Separatism and Integration (Greenberg Press, 1950), pp. 63, 68; R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), p. 101; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 314, 315, 318, 815-816.

failure (causes)

R.W. Bailey, ed., Black Business Enterprise: Historic and Contemporary Perspectives (Basic Books Inc, 1971), pp. 42, 91-92; A.L. Harris, The Negro as Capitalist (American Academy of Political and Social Science, 1936), pp. 172-173; E. Ofari, The Myth of Black Capitalism (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp.77, 79;

Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), p. 68.

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

bookmaking and policy

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Nothern City, Vol. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 470-494; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 330-331, 940; Black Enterprise, " Crime and Black Business, " April 1973, pp. 41-45.

Insurance costs and availability

G. F. Bloom, "Black Capitalism in Ghetto Supermarkets: Problems and Prospects," Industrial Management Review, Spring 1970 , p. 41; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 316-317; G. Mydral, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 316; U. S. Department of Commerce, Crimes Against Small Business (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 15-17;

later (post-1920) period

P. M. Bergman, The Chronological History of the Negro in America (Harper & Row Publishers, 1969), pp. 407, 483; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 291-336; T. Draper, "Fantasy of Black Nationalism," Commentary ,September 1969 , p. 33; E. P. Foley, "The Negro Businessman: In Search of a Tradition," Daedalus, Winter 1966, p. 107; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 495, 539; G. Mydral, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 310-312.

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

life insurance

P.M. Bergman, The Chronological History of the Negro in America, (Harper and Row Publishers, 1969), pp. 316-318;

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 309-322; J. B. Browning, "The Beginnings of Insurance Enterprise Among Negroes," Journal of Negro History, October 1937, pp. 417-432; S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vol. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 462-464; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 406-407, 471; R. H. Kinzer and E. Sagarin, The Negro in American Business: Conflict between Separatism and Integration (Greenberg Press, 1950), pp. 71-76, 91; R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), pp. 105, 109-112; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 316-318; C. G. Woodson, "Insurance Business Among Negroes," Journal of Negro History, April 1929, pp. 202-206.

managerial skills

R. W. Bailey, ed., Black Business Enterprise: Historical and Comtempary Perspectives (Basic Books, Inc., 1971), pp. 42, 109; G. F. Bloom, "Black Capitalism in Ghetto Supermarkets: Problems and Prospects," Industrial Management Review, Spring 1970, pp. 39, 43-44; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 310, 322-324; W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, ed., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 92, 116, 119-125; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 312.

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

manufacturing

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 244; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 403; E. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), p. 33; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 312·

millionaires

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 386; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 266; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 182-184.

Negro patronage of

E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 155-160; G. Mydral, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 309-310, 313, 322-323, 801-802.

sales volume (see also earnings)

E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 53-59; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 307.

TS
fw
BG

Business (continued)

separatism

R. W. Bailey, ed. , Black Business Enterprise: Historical and Contemporary Perspectives (Basic Books, Inc., 1971), pp. 61-72; S. C. Drake, H.R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City (Harper & Row, 1962), pp.166-170; T. Draper, " Fantasy of Black Nationalism, " Commentary, September 1969, p. 33; W.F. Haddad and G.D. Pugh,eds., Black Economic Development (Prentice Hall, 1969), p. 19; R. Kinzer and E. Sagarin, The Negro in American Business: Conflict between Separatism and Integration (Greenberg Press, 1950), pp. 1-20; R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), p. 19; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma McGraw-Hill, 1964),pp. 798-799;E.Ofari, The Myth of Black Capitalism (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp.9, 14; U. S. Department of Commerce, Problems and Opportunities Confronting Negroes in the Field of Business (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1962), p.9.

small retail

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vol. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp.433-442; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 30, 53-59; R. H. Kinzer and E. Sagarin, The Negro in American Business: Conflict between Separatism and Integration (Greenberg Press, 1950), pp. 117-118, 173.

TS

BLACK AMERICANS

Business (continued)

social organizations

N. W. Chamberlain, Business and the Cities (Basic Books, Inc., 1970), pp. 444-451; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957, pp. 165, 170-173; W. F. Haddad and G. D. Pugh, ed., Black Economic Development (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 18, 22, 39, 108, 147, 166; A. L. Harris, The Negro as Capitalist (American Academy of Political and Social Science, 1936), pp. 30-36; Twentieth Century Fund, CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), pp. 74-77.

Caste

J. Dollard, Caste and Class in a Southern Town (Doubleday and Co., 1957); G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxvii-xxix, xliv, 54, 58-60, 69, 71, 72, 101-104, 106-107, 109-110, 127, 140, 144-145, 480, 536, 538, 614-615, 667-670, 676-683, 689-695, 711, 720, 730, 764-765, 792-795, 861, 894-896, 897-898, 949, 961, 966, 975-976, 1002-1004, 1009; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 36, January 1931, pp. 537-538.

Charity (see also Mutual Aid)

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 471-473; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 335-336; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 117-146; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 367-368, 369; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 275-277, 382-389, 407, 547-548; E.

BLACK AMERICANS

Charity (continued)

F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 427-429, 436, 593, 596, 602-605; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 27n, 28; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 17-18, 174; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 888, 890-892; E. H. Pleck, "The Two Parent Household: Black Family Structure in Late Nineteenth-Century Boston," Journal of Social History, Fall 1972, p. 14; U. S. Department of Labor, The Negro Family (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1965), pp. 12-14.

Children (see also Education)

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 177-178, 359-360, 375-376, 935.

child labor

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. [illegible]. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 30; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 299.

child rearing

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 347-348;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p.204.

B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, Vol. 24, February 1959, pp. 50-53.

BLACK AMERICANS

Civil War

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 252-258; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 599-614; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 36-40; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 271-296; E. Franklin Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 103-146, 202, 313-314, 627-629; W. H. Lofton, "Northern Labor and the Negro During the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, July 1949, pp. 251-273;

J. McPherson, *The Struggle for Equality* (Princeton University Press, 1964).

Class (see also Caste and Color)

E. C. Banfield, *The Unheavenly City* (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 212, 216; J. Dollard, *Caste and Class in a Southern Town* (Doubleday and Co., 1957); S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, *Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City*, Vol. II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp.495-715; G. Franklin Edwards, ed., *Frazier on Race Relations* (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 54, 215-216; E. F. Frazier, *Black Bourgeoisie* (The Free Press, 1957); E. F. Frazier, *Negro Youth at the Crossways* (Schocken Books, 1967), pp. 19-28; 55-67; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 169, 215, 273-305; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 4, 5; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 67-73, 689-705, 792-793; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," *American Journal of Sociology*, January 1931, Vol. 36, pp. 534-551, 542-544, 546; P. R. Range,

BLACK AMERICANS

Class (continued)

"Capital of Black-is-Beautiful," New York Times Magazine, April 7, 1974, pp. 28ff; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 155-170, 256-266, 292-308, 355.

Cleanliness

C. L. Beale "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 191; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 565.

Color (see also Mulatto, "Passing" and Miscegenation)

G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 217-221; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Co., 1949), pp. 215, 241, 287, 288, 290, 291; E. F. Frazier, Negro Youth at the Crossways (Schocken Books, 1967), pp. 51-53; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 114, 134-135, 695-700, 966.

Comparisons (see also Differences)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 68-69, 186-187; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 115; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 574-577; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 26, 30-31, 33, 34-37, 39, A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the

BLACK AMERICANS

Comparisons (continued)

American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 29, 30, 41-42, 119-120; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 94-115; C. S. Johnson, The Negro College Graduate (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), p. 63; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972); L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 163; M. Lurie and E. Rayack, "Racial Differences in Migration and Job Search: A Case Study," Southern Economic Journal, July 1966, pp. 81-95; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-200; D. P. Moynihan, "Employment, Income, and the Ordeal of the Negro Family," Daedalus, Fall 1965, pp. 745-760, 764; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, Volume 36, pp. 536-537, 540-541, 544-551; E. H. Pleck, "The Two Parent Household: Black Family Structure in Late Nineteenth-Century Boston," Journal of Social History, Fall 1972, pp. 9-12; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 47-60; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 186-197, 206-207, 212-213; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 148; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 102-107; F. Welch, "Black-White Differences in Returns to Schooling," American Economic Review, December 1973, pp. 893-907.

BLACK AMERICANS

Conflict (see also Differences)

E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 220-223; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 71-77.

Consumption

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 254, 266, 275-282, 330-331; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 367-375, 379; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 139-143.

conspicuous

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 368, 703, 962, 963.

patterns

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 275-282, 330-331; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 369.

Contributions

A. Bontemps, "The Negro Contribution to American Letters," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 850; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 373-374, 381; M. Brown, "The Negro in the Fine Arts," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 766-774; J. P. Davis, "The Negro

BLACK AMERICANS

Contributions (continued)

in the Armed Forces of America," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 621-623, 632-633, 643-645, 648, 651-652; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in American Sports," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 775-825; J. Hope Franklin, "A Brief History of the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 75-76; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 400, 461-467, 498-522, 581-589, 591; Z. George, "Negro Music in American Life," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 731-758; L. Hughes, "The Negro and American Entertainment," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 826-849; L. R. Jones, "Blues, Jazz and the Negro," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis, (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 759-765; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 986-993.

Credit

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 162, 168, 196; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 307, 334; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma*, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 308, 348-349, 350.

BLACK AMERICANS

Crime (see also Violence)

R. Berk, "Doing Business in the Ghetto: Retail Merchants," *Supplemental Studies for the National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1968), pp. 127-128; *Black Enterprises*, "Crime and Black Business," April 1973 , pp. 17-40; H. A. Bullock, *A History of Negro Education in the South* (Praeger, 1970), p. 190; E. E Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 638-653; U. S. Department of Commerce, *Crimes Against Small Business* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 1-279; B. T. Washington, *The Story of the Negro*, Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 85-113.

Culture

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 39-41; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 212, 288, 312, 492-519, 698-699; C. C. Moskos, Jr., "Racial Integration in the Armed Forces," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. II, pp. 209-226; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma*, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 928-930, 931, 941; E. B. Reuter, *The Mulatto in the United States* (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 289-290, 388; B. T. Washington, *The Story of the Negro*, Vol. II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 259-296.

BLACK AMERICANS

Demography (see also Health)

J.H. Franklin,"A Brief History of the Negro in the United States", The American Negro Reference Book,ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice Hall, 1966), pp. 11,12,13,14,15,16; E.F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States,(The Macmillan Company,1949),pp. 171-196,567; [illegible] C.V. Kiser, ed., Demographic Aspects of the Black Community(Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970); K.E. and A.F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book,ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice Hall,1966)pp.96-160

age distribution

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 182-184;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 26. J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 522-525; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 431;

births

D. J. Bogue, "Family Planning in the Negro Ghettos of Chicago," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 283-299; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 339-340, 355;

BE
AW

BLACK AMERICANS

Demography (Continued)

W.E.B. DuBois, The Negro-American Family (The New American Library, 1969), p. 31; G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 129, 153-156; R. Fraley, "Fertility Among Urban Blacks," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund April 1970), pp. 183-206;

E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company,1949), pp. 177-180, 577-578.

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 118-119, 120, 131, 160; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), pp.6,7, 8; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 149, 151-153; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 211; C. F. Westoff and N. B. Ryder, "Contraceptive Practice Among Urban Blacks in the United States, 1965," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 215-233.

deaths

E.F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States(The Macmillan Company 1949) pp. 179-180,568,577,585-586; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto(Harper & Row,1966),pp.7,8 ; K.E. and A.F. Taeuber, " The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book,ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice Hall,1966) pp.155-158.

BLACK AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

family size (see Family, size)

geographic distribution

E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 171-172, 175-177, 186, 187-190; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 17-40.

marriage

J.H. Douglass, " The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice Hall, 1966), pp.340, 356; W.E.B. DuBois, The Negro-American Family (The New American Library, 1969), pp. 26-31; P.C. Glick, " Marriage and Marital Stability Among Blacks," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp.99-116; D.O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1969),pp. 219-240; K.E. and A.E. Tauber, " The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice Hall, 1966), p. 151; U.S. Bureau of the Census, " Social and Economic Status in the United States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No.38 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971),pp. 123, 130, 131.

BLACK AMERICANS

Demography (Continued)

mortality

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillian, Ltd., 1970), p. 329; J. H. Douglas, "The Urban Negro Family," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 346, 356; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 131, 141, 160, 162, 164, 173-175; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 7, 8; K. E. and A. F. Tauber, "The Negro Population in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 155-158; S. Thernstorm, *The Other Bostonians* (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 210.

population distribution

U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of the Negroes in the United States,1970 ," *Current Population Report*, Series P-23, No.38 (US. Government Printing Office,1971),pp. 7-21,121,122.

sex ratio

E.F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The MacMillan Company, 1949),pp.180-182 185;

J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 522-524. U.S. Bureau of the Census, *Negro Population, 1790-1915* (Government Printing Office,1918), pp. 147-157.

BLACK AMERICANS

Differences

comparisons

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 184, 191, 199; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966) pp. 570, 634; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 257, 259, 260, 262, 264, 265, 268, 269, 270, 271, 276, 280-282, 299, 302, 316-317; V. A. Clift, "Educating The American Negro," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 383, 385; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 344, 348, 355; G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 419, 421; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," *The Ameri-*

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 547-548; E. Ginzberg and Dale L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 206, 207, 208, 220, 222, 232, 234, 235, 240, 242; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 137-149, 157, 160, 163, 166, 172-175, 190-191, 236, 239, 253-254, 285, 288, 296, 298, 300, 301-303, 319-320, 364, 366-367, 368-369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 377, 378, 491-492, 864, 932, 933, 942, 943, 944, 971, 1117, 1124; *can Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice -Hall, 1966), pp. 526, 528-529.

BLACK AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 145, 146, 148, 150.

inter-ethnic conflict

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 91-115; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 597; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 458-482; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), p. 162.

Disadvantages (see also Discrimination)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 68-69; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 32; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 8-17, 28-33; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 54-55, 58.

BLACK AMERICANS

Discrimination (see also Segregation)

O. Ashenfelter and M. K. Taussig, "Discrimination and Income Differentials: Comment," American Economic Review, September 1971, pp. 746-750; C. L. Beale, " "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 202, 222-225, 241; B. R. Bergmann, "The Effect on White Incomes of Discrimination in Employment," Journal of Political Economy, March-April 1971, pp. 294-313; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 31, 32, 79-80, 218-219, 242-243, 259-260, 267-268, 271, 287-293, 329-330, 343, 353-354; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 271-274, 282-283; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in American Sports," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis, (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 777-787, 793, 795-798, 808-809; J. P. Davis,"The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 593-594, 598, 599, 600, 607, 617-621, 625, 631, 636-638, 654-655, 656-661; G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 415-418, 423, 431; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 8-15, 17-21, 25-29, 48-54, 56-59, 60, 61, 63; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 71-111, 132-133, 135, 200, 220-221, 225, 291-292, 436, 437, 458-459, 474, 496-497, 547-549, 576, 577, 578-580, 588-591, 593, 596, 642-644; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 155-159; L. Hughes, "The Negro and American Entertainment," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 834, 839;

Ar. BY

BLACK AMERICANS

Discrimination (continued) (see also Segregation)

C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 458-459; C. C. Moskos, Jr., "Racial Integration in the Armed Forces," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Volume II, pp. 425-447; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 490-521; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 37, 60-67, 75-78, 187, 227-229, 241-242, 258-259, 379, 438, 446, 449-451, 476, 479-486, 492, 575-577, 581, 582-583, 599-604, 605--639, 794-795, 895, 897, 968-970, 998-999, 1010-1012; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), 214-215; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 433-438, 456-457.

consumer

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 189-193; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 242, 294; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 254, 332; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 90; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 188, 436-437; 460, 610, 634, 640-1;

BLACK AMERICANS

Discrimination (Continued)

C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 495-504; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964); pp. xli-xlii, 61, 172, 322, 323, 325, 613, 631, 635-638; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 134-136, 139-143.

Discipline

H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), p. 20; G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 230-234; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 303-304.

employment

E. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), p. 99; B. R. Bergmann, "The Effect on White Incomes of Discrimination in Employment," Journal of Political Economy, March-April 1971, pp. 294-313; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 320-325; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 322-324, 331-332, 333 ; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the

BLACK AMERICANS

Discrimination (Continued)

Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 77-79; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 222, 400-402, 436, 493-494, 537, 539, 593, 615, 641; H. J. Gilman, "Economic Discrimination and Unemployment," American Economic Review, December 1965, pp. 1077-1095; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp.222-225, 241, 243; J. Gwartney, "Discrimination and Income Differentials," American Economic Review, June 1970, pp. 396-408; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 479-480; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 514-515; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxviii-xxxix, 61, 65-66, 67, 188, 208-209, 215-219, 285, 287, 294-296, 313-314, 319-320, 330, 380-383, 380-396, 412-414, 1005, 1101-106, 1109, 1111; F. Welch, "Labor Market Discrimination: An Interpretation of Income Differences in the Rural South," Journal of Political Economy, June 1967, pp. 225-240/

government (see also Education)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970) p.99; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger Publishers, 1970) pp. 86-88, 176-193; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro , Vol. II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909) pp. 96-97.

BLACK AMERICANS

Discrimination (Continued)

government (in employment and service)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), p. 99; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 53, 253, 256, 302-303, 341, 343, 351, 355; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 86-88, 176-193; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 369, 371, 394-395; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 598-599, 600-601, 607-608, 617-621, 625, 631, 636-638, 654, 656-661; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 63, 74, 76; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 132-133, 291-292, 419-420, 456-459, 534, 547-548, 576, 577, 578-580, 588-591; E. Ginzberg and Dale L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 225-231, 245-248; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 494-495, 509-513; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxix, 268, 272-273, 274-275, 277, 327-328, 334-363, 399-400, 416-417, 419-423, 501-504, 542-543, 545-546, 550-553, 554, 555, 632-636, 851, 1000-1001; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Vol. II (Doubleday Page and Co., 1909) pp. 96-97.

TS

BLACK AMERICANS

Disease (see Health)

Ecological Succession

G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 142-160; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 258, 262-265, 325-328; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, Volumes I and II (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 601.

Economic Conditions (see Income, Occupation, Wealth)

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 188-189; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 574-577; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 36-37 74, 134, 159, 163, 165, 229-230, 246-248, 249, 264-267, 300, 327-328, 343; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970); V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 360-395; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 160-161, 202-203, 228-230, 275-277, 308, 382-393, 546-559, 570-571; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 141-143, 218-219, 417-491; L. Funk, "The Negro in Education," Journal of Negro History, January 1920, pp. 1-21; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed., J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 340-342, 356; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 879-907, 942-952, 1087; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

Negro Reference Book, ed., J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 532-536; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 185-217; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies ←— (David McKay, 1972); K. E. Taeuber and Alma F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 144-146; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 204-208; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the United States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 74-93; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro (Doubleday, Page & Co. 1909), Volume II, pp. 114-117;

Finis Welch, "Black-white Differences in Returns to Schooling," American Economic Review, December 1973, pp. 893-907; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968).

American Missionary Association

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 471-472; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 265-266, 328; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 19, 27, 31; J. H. Franklin, " A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 51; V. A. Clift, "Educating the

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed., J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 365, 366-367; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 275-276, 308, 383, 570, 612; E.F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949) p. 420.

attitudes

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in America Agriculture, The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 188-189; Derrick A. Bell, Jr., "Black Students in White Law Schools: The Ordeal and the Opportunity." University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 550-553;

H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 25,169; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States,""The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 51 ; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 382; E. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949) pp. 330, 422-425, 451; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966) p. 244; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 4; M. Kilson, "The Black Student Militant," Encounter, September 1971, pp. 83-90; M. Kilson, "The Black Student Militant," Encounter, October 1971, pp. 80-85; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964) pp. 194-195, 882, 883-884, 886, 900-902;

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay Co., 1972), pp. 192-206, 208-216; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 42-44. B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909) pp. 125-128, 136-138, 141-142. B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909) pp. 125-128, 136-138, 141-142.

literacy

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p; 144, H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 551; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 171-172; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 549-550; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 166; L. J. Greene and C. G. Woodson, The Negro Wage Earner (Columbia University Press, 1930), p. 47; B.T. Washington, The Story Of the Negro, Volumes I and II, (Doubleday, Pugh and Co., 1909), p. 114.

college and Universityty

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 247, 266, 328, 343; A. F. Brimmer, "The Economic Outlook and the Future of the Negro College," Daedalus, Summer 1971, pp. 539-572; H. A. Bullock, A History

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970) pp. 31, 32, 33, 34, 96-97, 130-131; Carnegie Commission on Higher Education, From Isolation to Mainstream: Problems of the College Founded for Negroes (McGraw-Hill, 1971); J. P. Davis, ed., The American Negro Reference Book (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 51, 341, 356, 367-368, 381-390, 408, 534-536, 575; S. C. Drake, "The Black University in the American Social Order," Daedalus, Summer 1971, pp. 833-897; W. E. B. Du Bois, The Education of Black People: Ten Critiques, 1906-1960, ed., H. Aptheker (University of Massachusetts Press, 1973); J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Book, 1969), pp. 230-231, 550-555; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957) pp. 56-76; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 330, 381-386, 450-491, 560; A. J. Jaffe, W. Adams, and S. G. Meyers, "The Sharply Stratified World of the Negro Colleges," College Board Review, Winter 1967-68, pp. 20-28; C. Jencks and D. Reisman, The Academic Revolution (Doubleday & Co., 1968, pp. 406-479; A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 403-457; C. S. Johnson, The Negro College Graduate (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), p. 288; M. Kilson, "The Black Student Militant," Encounter, September 1971, pp. 83-90; M. Kilson, "The Black Student Militant," Encounter, October, 1971, pp. 80-85; R. U. Logan, Howard University: The First Hundred Years, 1867-1967 (New York University Press, 1969).

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

college and university

J.S. Lublin, "Black Studies Founder as Student Interest Declines and Faculties Grow More Skeptical," Wall Street Journal, April 18, 1974, p. 38; E. J. McGrath, The Predominantly Negro Colleges and Universities in Transition (Columbia Teachers College, 1965); J. M. McPherson, "White Liberals and Black Power in Negro Education, 1965-1915," American Historical Review, June 1970, pp. 1357-1386; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 340, 632-633, 881, 888, 892, 943, 945-946; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p.391; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 251-264, 303-307; T. Sowell, "The Plight of Black Students in the United States," Daedalus, Spring 1974, pp. 179-196; C. W. Summers, "Preferential Admissions: An Unreal Solution to a Real Problem," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 377-402; D. C. Thompson, Private Black Colleges at the Crossroads (Greenwood Press, Inc., 1973); M. R. Winston, "Through the Back Door: Academic Racism and the Negro Scholar in Historical Perspective," Daedalus,Summer 1971, pp. 678-719; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 256-282.

discrimination

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 158, 218, 425-427, 429-431, 434, 435-436, 437, 438-440; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 337-344, 390-391, 632-633, 895, 897, 946-952; F. Welch, "Black-White Differences in Returns to Schooling," American Economic Review, December 1973, p. 901.

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

elementary/secondary

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 247, 264, 343; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 364-368, 375-381, 390-393; J. S. Coleman, et al., Equality of Educational Opportunity (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1966); J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 51, 94; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 546, 549; J. Kozol, "Halls of Darkness: In the Ghetto Schools," Harvard Educational Review, Summer 1967, pp. 379-407; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 340, 943, 948, 950-951; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay Co., 1972), pp. 219-250; T. Sowell, "Black Excellence: The Case of Dunbar High School," The Public Interest, Spring 1974, pp. 3-21.

hostility of Whites

H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 26, 30, 39-52, 58; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 157-159; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 129-131; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 151-178.

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

liberal vs. vocational

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 247, 266, 305-307, 328; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 89-116, 159-160, 165, 166; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 390-397; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 888-890, 896-900, 906-907, 949-950; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 350, 351, 354; T. Sowell, "The Plight of Black Students in the United States," Daedalus, Spring 1974, p. 189.

performance

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 576; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 393-395; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 5; A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 402-457.

Am BE

BLACK AMERICANS

Education (continued)

segregation

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 302-303; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 29, 49; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 364-369; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 73-74; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 342, 553-555, 644-645; L. R. Harlan, Separate and Unequal (Atheneum, 1969); C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 504-509; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 341-342, 632-633, 904.

teachers

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 553-554, 579, 581;

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 327;

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 51.

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma(McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 318-320, 880-881, 892-893, 945, 948-949.

BLACK AMERICANS

Family (see also Children)

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 337-340, 349-352; G. Franklin Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 126-131, 161-174, 191-237; E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 213-216, 306-333, 623-637; E. F. Frazier, Negro Youth at The Crossways (Schocken Books, 1967), pp. 39-69; H. G. Gutman, "Le phenomene invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerre de Secession," Annales--Economies, Societes, Civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972, pp. 1197-1218; D. P. Moynihan, "Employment, Income, and the Ordeal of the Negro Family," Daedalus, Fall 1964, pp. 745-770; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 930-935; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 43-44, 132-137;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the Unites States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 107-118; U. S. Department of Labor, The Negro Family: The Case for National Action (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1965) ("Moynihan Report");

matriarchal

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 195; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 316-317, 320, 625; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 340;

BLACK AMERICANS

Family (continued)

W. E. B. DuBois, The Negro-American Family (New York: The New American Library, 1969), p. 49;

H. G. Gutman, "Le phenomene invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerre de Secession." Annales--Economies, Societes, Civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 537-542; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 132-134; U.S. Department of Labor, The Negro Family: The Case for National Action ("Moynihan Report") (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1965).

size

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), p. 216; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 339; W. E. B. DuBois, The Negro American Family (The New American Library, 1969), pp. 31-37; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 331; H. G. Gutman, "Le phénoméne invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerre de Secession," Annales--Economies, Societes, Civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972, p. 1212; C. S. Johnson, The Negro College Graduate (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), pp. 63,64, 65, 66; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 366; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 132-137.

BLACK AMERICANS

Family (continued)

stability

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 340, 356; G. Franklin Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 127-128; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 285, 311, 315, 316-317, 630-636; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 238; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 50-51; P. C. Glick, "Marriage and Marital Stability Among Blacks," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 99-116; H. G. Gutman, "Le phenomene invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerre de Secession." Annals--Economies, Societes, Civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 931-935; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 536-537, 539; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 212-213; U. S. Department of Labor, The Negro Family: The Case for National Action (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1965) ("Moynihan Report"), pp. 6-12, 17-18.

Food

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 279; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 194; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 371-375, 963-964.

BLACK AMERICANS

Generations

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 581; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 863; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 18-109.

attitudes

C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 482 ; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 875, 878.

occupation

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 875-876; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 41-109.

Government

(see also Institutions, Politics)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 189, 199; J. H. Franklin "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 36-45, 78-79, 85-89, 92; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 306-309, 530-541, 592-595, 608-610, 627; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand,"Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice Hall, 1966), pp. 245-248; S. Krislou, The Negro in Federal Employment

BLACK AMERICANS

Government (continued)

(University of Minnesota Press, 1967); C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 479-481, 510, 5[illegible]-513; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 353-363, 412, 414-423; F. Welch, "Black-White Differences in Returns to Schooling," *American Economic Review*, December 1973, p. 903.

Health (see also Cleanliness, Demography)

W. E. B. DuBois, *The Philadelphia Negro* (Schocken Books, 1970), pp. 147-163; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 567-592, 654-664; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 169; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 140-144, 171-172, 173-175, 180, 223, 344-346, 354n, 366, 376; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the United States, 1970," *Current Population Report* Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 97-104; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 143-144, 155-158; *Black Enterprise*, "Crime and Black Business," April 1973, p. 469.

Historians

S. A. Brown, "Unhistoric History," *Journal of Negro History*, April 1930, pp. 134-161; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 9-15, 89n; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall,

BLACK AMERICANS

Historians (continued)

1966), p. 55; R. Hofstadter, "U. B. Phillips and the Plantation Legend," Journal of Negro History, April 1944, pp. 109-124; W. D. Jordan," Modern Tensions and the Origins of American Slavery," Journal of Southern History, February 1962, pp. 18-30; R. F. Kugler, "U. B. Phillips' Use of Sources," Journal of Negro History, July 1962, pp. 153-168; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 751-753; A. M. Schlesinger, Sr. ,"Was Olmsted an Unbiased Critic of the South?" Journal of Negro History, April, 1952, pp. 173-187.

Homeland

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 17-18, 370; S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 662-700;

W. E. B. DuBois, The Negro-American Family (The New American Library, 1969), pp. 9-18, 42-45;

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 69; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 11-39, 53-56, 59; E. [illegible] Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 19[illegible], pp. 3-21, 214, 306-307, 625-627, 698-699; C. E. Lincoln, The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 477; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 120, 928; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 362-363.

BLACK AMERICANS

Housing (see also Neighborhood)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 33, 79-85; C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 189-193; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 481; B. Brawley, Social History of American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 342, 347, 359; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 344-345, 356; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 3-5; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 195, 537, 610, 641; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 239, 260-261, 322, 323, 324, 581-584; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 54-55, 61; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 168; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 500-504; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xl-xli, 348-353, 375-379, 418-419, 618-627; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 134-136, 137-143; K. E. Taeuber, "Patterns of Negro-White Residential Segregation," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 69-84; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 453.

JW

BLACK AMERICANS

Identity (see also Assimilation, Marginality)

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 66, 337-340; S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 675-676; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxx-xxxii, 492, 783-786, 910-912.

distribution

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 23.

factors

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 6-7; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 46-53.

laws

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 15, 43, 51, 80; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 129.

Immigration (see also IMMIGRATION and WEST INDIANS)

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 5, 8-9, 12, 13, 15; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 3-8; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 53-59, 69-70; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 118-120, 135, 165.

Jo

BLACK AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

numbers

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 15, 16, 80, 233; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 58-59, 73, 76, 79, 82, 84-85, 90, 95, 97, 104, 149; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 118-119, 120; D. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 109.

return migration

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 120-127, 148, 174-188, 190, 193, 195, 196, 197, 198-199; S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 674-675; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 237-241, 489-492; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 185-186, 805-806, 813-814.

Income (see also Wealth)

A. Batchelder, "Poverty: The Special Case of the Negro," American Economic Review, May 1965, pp. 530-539; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 255-271, 329-330; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 344, 356-357; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 311; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 235, 294; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and

BLACK AMERICANS

Income (continued)

Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 221-234; S. Michelson, "Rational Income Decisions of Negroes and Everybody Else," Industrial and Labor Relations Review, October 1969, pp. 15-28; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxix, 307, 324, 364-366, 1085, 1092-1095, 1096, 1107; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 147-148; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the United States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 25-43, 124, 125, 126, 129, 132; B. J. Wattenberg and R. M. Scammon, "Black Progress and Liberal Rhetoric," Commentary, April 1973, pp. 35-44.

age specific

J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 527; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 148.

distribution

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 180; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 267-271, D. P. Moynihan, "The Schism in Black America," The Public Interest, Spring 1972, pp. 3-24; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 526-527.

BLACK AMERICANS

Institutions

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 239-240; F. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp.54-56, 73-74; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 161-165, 309-310, 560-562; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 860-863, 868-878, 928, 935-942; H. V. Richardson, "The Negro in American Religious Life," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 402-413.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education, INTELLIGENCE)

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America" The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 555-567; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 75, 155-159, 250-251, 307-308; H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morris & Co., Inc., 1967); G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 58, 267-279; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 55, 67, 74; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 155-159, 231-234, 409-412, 498-522, 558-559; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (The Free Press, 1957), pp. 74-76; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 212, 492-519, 555-563; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 93-96; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, pp. 538-539, 548-549.

Intermarriage

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 28, 29, 30, 242; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 25; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 204; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 698; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 519-521; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hall, 1964), pp. xliii, 55-61, 62, 63, 125, 126, 128, 586-587, 588, 603, 606-607, 617, 668.

Intra-Ethnic Differences (see also FREE PERSONS OF COLOR and WEST INDIANS)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 70-73; G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 217-223; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 137, 270, 273; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 43, 133-135; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 343, 345n, 346n, 367, 368-369, 370, 371, 381, 382.

Labor Unions

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 349, 361-362; J. H. Franklin, A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 71; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 313, 400-402, 493-494, 540-545, 611; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 262-

BLACK AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

264, 286-287, 292, 401-408, 413, 599, 787, 788, 792, 793, 877, 1001-1002, 1098-1099, 1101-1107, 1109-1110, 1111-1112, 1114, 1117-1119, 1121-1122, 1123; H. R. Northrop, Organized Labor and the Negro (Harper & Bros., 1944); S. Spero and A. L. Harris, The Black Worker (Atheneum, 1972).

discrimination

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 292, 349; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 474, 540-545; R. Marshall, The Negro Worker (Random House, 1967), pp. 15-91; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 514-515; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 389-390, 402, 792, 1101-1106; S. D. Spero and A. L. Harris, The Black Worker (Columbia University Press, 1930), pp. 53-115.

participation

S. D. Spero and A. L. Harris, The Black Worker (Columbia University Press, 1930), pp. 116-146.

strike-breaking

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 279, 312-313; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 293, 389, 840-841, 1123.

The Law

J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 652-653; J. H.

BLACK AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 142-143, 187-190, 310; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 484-521; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 446, 524-534; T. F. Pettigrew, "Prejudice and the Situation," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 720-721.

Courts

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 234, 287, 290, 336; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 370-374; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 46-47 80-82; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 141, 265, 267, 268, 487-489, 553-557, 612; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 484-485, 488-489, 492, 494-496, 498-500, 501, 504-509, 518-519; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxiii, xli, 547-553, 555, 628-629, 828-829, 999.

Crime

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 40, 44-47, 263, 292-294, 297-298, 311, 328-329; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 330-332, 354n, 553-554, 966-979, 983-984.

BLACK AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

enforcement

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 154, 284;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xl, 969.

legislation

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 201-202; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 24, 25-26, 63-64, 79, 85, 269, 274;

J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 626-627.

J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp.41-42, 46, 48-50, 93; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 74, 75, 76-77, 79-80, 84-85, 90-92, 97, 98-99, 105, 139-141, 151, 152-154, 182-183, 218-219, 315, 328, 342, 486-489, 622, 624, 635, 639; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 486-488, 490-494, 496-498; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxiv-xxxv, 227-229, 558, 579-581, 628-630, 728, 829-830.

police

C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 517; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 527, 532, 538-545.

BLACK AMERICANS

Leadership

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 163; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 476-479; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 577-579; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 34, 90, 132-148, 165, 168-171, 239, 304-305; M. E. Dann, The Black Press, 1827-1890 (Capricorn Books, 1971); F. Douglass, My Bondage and My Freedom (Dover Publisher, 1969); S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 679-685; G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 24-25; B. Eisenberg, "Kelly Miller: The Negro Leader as a Marginal Man," Journal of Negro History, July 1960, pp. 182-197;

G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 420; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 23-24; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 163-164, 249-253, 258-259, 317-321, 489-493, 525-534, 615-618, 627, 630-631; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoise (The Free Press, 1957), p. 92;

BLACK AMERICANS

Leadership (continued)

E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 246, 458-460, 499-500, 540-563; P. Goldman,

P. Goldman, *The Death and Life of Malcolm X* (Harper & Row, 1965); L. R. Harlan, "Booker T. Washington in Background Perspective," *American Historical Review*, October 1970, pp. 1581-99; L. R. Harlan, *Booker T. Washington, The Making of a Black Leader, 1856-1901* (Oxford University Press, 1972); L. R. Harlan, ed., *The Booker T. Washington Papers* (University of Illinois Press, 1972); L. R. Harlan, "The Secret Life of Booker T. Washington," *Journal of Southern History*, August 1971, pp. 393-416;

H. Hawkins, ed., *Booker T. Washington and His Critics: The Problem of Negro Leadership* (D. C. Heath and Co., 1962); C. S. Johnson, *The Negro College Graduate* (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), p. 288; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 479; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 127-151; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press), pp. 63, 103, 209-210, 241-243, 246, 259, 266; C. C. Moskos, Jr., "Racial Integration in the Armed Forces," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. II, pp. 119-124, 125-130, 131-148, 204-208; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 31-32, 72, 507-508, 703, 711-712, 720-735, 736-744, 768-780, 852, 856, 857, 861, 875, 876, 940-941, 987; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 545-546; B. Quarles, *Frederick Douglass* (Atheneum, 1968);

BLACK AMERICANS

E.B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918) pp. 183-314, 317, 343, 345n, 346n, 361-362, 368-369, 370, 371, 395; E. M. Rudwick, W. E. B. DuBois (Atheneum, 1969); T. Sowell, "The Plight of Black Students in the United States," Daedalus, Spring 1974, p. 189; A. H. Spear, Black Chicago (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 57-89; D. C. Thompson, The Negro Leadership Class (Prentice-Hall, 1963); W. White, A Man Called White (Indian University Press, 1948); J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 443-447; S. Winston, "The Migration and Distribution of Negro Leaders in the United States," Social Forces, Vol. X (2) 1931, pp. 246-248.

Literacy

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 551, 559; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 67, 74, 342; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 549-550;

E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 444; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 957; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 144.

BLACK AMERICANS

Lynching

R. S. Baker, Following the Color Line (Harper & Row, 1964), pp. 175-215; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 216, 294-295, 301-302, 310, 311 315-316, 317, 336, 343-345, 356-358; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), p. 63; J. H. Franklin,"A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 70; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 342, 397, 439-442, 447, 448, 457, 472, 480, 483, 486-487, 488, 606; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 159-160; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), 464, 467; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), 516-517; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xl, 559, 560-566, 677-678, 755, 829, 846-847; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Volumes I (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 88-89.

Marriage (see also Demography, Intermarriage)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 203-204, 225; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 697-698, 931-935; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 536-537.

LACK AMERICANS

Marginality

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 699-700; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, Vol. 36, pp. 548-551.

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractors, Politics)

G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 427-430; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 439, 739-742, 767, 772-776.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 469; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 196, 279-281, 336-337, 345-348; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 338; St. Clair Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, vol. I, II (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 58-64; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 56-57, 65-66; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 174, 175-182, 183-184, 234, 312, 366-370, 377, 399, 472-473; E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 325, 631; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 26-27; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American

BLACK AMERICANS

Migration (continued)

Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 467-468; M. Lurie and E. Rayack, "Racial Differences in Migration and Job Search: A Case Study, " Southern Economic Journal, July 1966, pp. 81-97; C. C. Moskos, Jr., "Racial Integration in the Armed Forces," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. II, pp. 180-183; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxix, 74, 163-164, 182-201, 386-388, 409, 980; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 17-34; E. H. Pleck, "The Two Parent Household: Black Family Structure in Late Nineteenth-Century Boston," Journal of Social History, Fall 1972, pp. 6-9, 16; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 17-40, 248-252.

A. H. Spear, Black Chicago (University of Chicago Press, 1970) pp. 129-146, 167-222.

K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 102-105, 108-118, 124-130; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 178-184; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the United States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 40-48, 66-79; C. G. Woodson, A Century of Negro Migration (Association for the Study of Negro Life and History, 1918).

BLACK AMERICANS

Miscegenation (see also Intermarriage, Mulatto)

G. W. Allport, "Prejudice and the Individual," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 711; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 559; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 24-25, 27-30, 311-312; St. Clair Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 663; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 204-205, 215-217, 225-226, 278; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 519-521; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 55-57, 63-64, 105, 107-108, 123-129, 130-136, 586-587, 589-592, 606-608, 698; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 161.

Mobility

E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 214; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 182-183, 188.

economic

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 191-192, 194; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 184-219.

geographic

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 464,

BLACK AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

469, 470; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 56-57, 65-66; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 377, 472-473; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 175, 190-196; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 467-468; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 110, 114-115.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mulattoes

R. S. Baker, Following the Color Line (Harper & Row, 1964), pp. 151-174; A. Bontemps, "The Negro Contribution to American Letters," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 865; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 27, 28, 29, 30, 51, 92, 213, 242, 244, 327, 330-331; Irene Diggs, "Color in Colonial Spanish America," Journal of Negro History, Vol. XXXVIII (1953), pp. 403-427; S. Clair Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 663; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 135, 205, 215, 225-226; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 185-187, 215n, 239, 260, 275, 310; W. D. Jordan, "American Chiaroscuro: The Status and Definition of Mulattoes in the British Colonies," William and Mary Quarterly, April 1962, pp. 183-200; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 105-106, 107, 125, 126, 130-131, 134, 140, 145, 688, 696, 697; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918).

BLACK AMERICANS

Mutual Aid

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 72-73; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 27, 144; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 226-227, 326, 406-408, 539; E. E Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 216-218, 367-386; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 53, 80; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 152-169; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964) pp. 317, 955.

Names

H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 154-155, 199; St. Clair Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 662-663, 700-701; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 611, 659, 661, 761; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 459, 531-534.

Africans

S. Clair Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 662-663.

TS
BY

BLACK AMERICANS

Names

Colored

E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 283n; E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relations to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 41. E.B. Reuter, *The Mulatto in the United States* (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, *Negro Population, 1790-1915* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 53n.

Mulattoes

W. D. Jordan, "American Chiaroscuro: The Status and Definition of Mulattoes in the British Colonies," *William and Mary Quarterly*, April 1962, pp. 183-200; E. B. Reuter, *The Mulatto in the United States* (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 11, 11n, 12, 244, 244n.

Negroes

E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 283n; C. H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," *Journal of Negro History*, January, 1932, pp. 51-52.

Niggers

H. A. Bullock, *A History of Negro Education in the South* (Praeger, 1970), p. 199.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, *Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City*, (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962) pp. 120-157, 170N, G. Franklin Edwards, ed., *Frazier on Race Relations* (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 119-160;

BLACK AMERICANS

Neighborhoods (continued)

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949) p. 303; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 53-67; J. W. Johnson, Black Manhattan (Atheneum, 1968), pp. 126-159; C. McKay, Harlem Negro Metropolis (Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, Inc. 1908); G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 1125-1128;

G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 105-108.

A. H. Spear, Black Chicago (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 11-27; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians, (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 208-210;

characteristics

K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed., J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 141-143.

"redevelopment"

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 351; M. Anderson, The Federal Bulldozer (M.I.T. Press, 1964), pp. 64-65, 174.

Occupations

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 167, 170-183, 193-195, 200-201; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 465-468; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 562-566, 567-587; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 243-244, 248-250, 383;

BLACK AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 283-297;

H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), p. 7; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 342-344; St. Clair Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 214-262, 287-311; W. E. B. DuBois, The Philadelphia Negro (Schocken Books, 1970), pp. 97-146; G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," The American Negro Reference Book, ed J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 426-427; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 29-30, 52-53; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 190-192, 196-198, 222, 287, 397-398, 400, 403, 474, 627; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 105, 234, 240, 249-250, 267-269, 279, 280, 286, 295, 297, 329, 593-606; H. J. Gilman, "Economic Discrimination and Unemployment," American Economic Review, December 1965, p. 1081; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 209-249;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 29-44; L. J. Greene and C. G. Woodson, The Negro Wage Earner (Columbia University Press, 1930); H. G. Gutman, "Le phenomene invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerve de Se cession."Annales--economies,

BLACK AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

societes, civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972, p. 1216; A. Kifer, "Changing Patterns of Negro Employment," Investment Relations, May 1914, pp. 23-35; S. Krislor, The Negro in Federal Employment (University of Minnesota Press, 1917); R. Marshall, The Negro Worker (Random House, 1967); D. P. Moynihan, "Employment, Income, and the Ordeal of the Negro Family," Daedalus, Fall 1965, pp. 748-755; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), xxxviii, 205-207, 222, 231, 236-250, 253-255, 280, 282, 284-297, 304-332, 353-354, 412-414, 550 , 1001, 1079-1124; E. H. Pleck, "The Two Parent Household: Black Family Structure in Late Nineteenth-Century Boston," Journal of Social History, Fall 1972; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 526, 528-532; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 41-184; S. D. Spero and A. L. Harris, The Black Worker (Columbia University Press, 1930); K. E. Taeuber and Alma F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 147-148; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 184-202; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Social and Economic Status of Negroes in the United States, 1970," Current Population Report, Series P-23, No. 38 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 47-71, 127, 128, 138; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 57-84, 171-189; A. Y. Wilburn, "Careers in Science and Engineering for Black Americans," Science, June 1974, pp. 1148-1154; C. G. Woodson, The Negro Professional Man and the Community (Association for the Study of Negro Life and History, Inc., 1934).

Organizations (see also Mutual Aid, Religion, Unions)

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 37-39, 44, 66-73, 162-165, 239-241, 338-339, 342, 343, 361; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 474, 476-477; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 209-213; M. E. Dann, The Black Press (Capricorn Books, 1972); St. Clair Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 689-697, 700; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 59-62, 67-70; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 164-165, 236-237, 444-451, 486-493, 564-565, 569-571, 611-612, 620-621; E. F Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 216-218, 520-537; C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), 463-467, 468-479; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964) pp. xxx-xxxii, 508, 639, 742, 746-749, 796-797, 811, 812-852, 952-955; J. L. Noble,"The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 542-545;

A. H. Spear, Black Chicago (University of Chicago, 1970) pp. 91-96.

G. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 447-452.

BLACK AMERICANS

"Passing"

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 331; J. H. Burma, "The Measurement of Negro 'Passing'," American Journal of Sociology, July 1946, pp. 18-22;

S. C. Drake, H.R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, Vol. I (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), pp. 159-171.

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 58, 106, 129-130, 133-134, 135, 683-688;

E. B. Reater, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918) p. 396.

Paternalism

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970) p. 267; G. G. Johnson, "Southern Paternalism toward Negroes After Emancipation," Journal of Southern History, November 1957, pp. 483-509; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 249, 592-595, 729, 960.

Patriotism

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970) p. 309; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 616; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 63-64; J. H. Franklin From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 128, 131, 135-136, 418, 455-457, 470-471, 475, 651; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 745.

Police (see The Law)

BLACK AMERICANS

Politics (see also Middlemen)

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 135-139, 161, 293; G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1970), pp. 414-430; M. R. Kramer and M. S. Levy, The Ethnic Factor, Chapter 1; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1970), pp. 431-457.

Population (see also Demography)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 203-204; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 205; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 157-166; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), 98-108; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 431.

Distribution (see also Migration)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 203-204; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 32, 336-337, 359; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 337-339; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in

BLACK AMERICANS

Population (continued)

the United States," Journal of Social History, Spring 1968, pp. 245, 255; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 23, 27, 29, 33, 52; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 73, 76, 79, 82, 84-85, 90, 95, 97, 104, 145-147, 171, 185-186, 217, 620; E. F Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 176, 189, 193-196; C. Eric Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966) p. 468; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 182-185, 186, 188-189, 231; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 9-16, 245-247; K. E. Taeuber and Alma F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Princeton-Hall, 1966), pp. 99-100, 102-108, 109; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 41, 48, 61-79.

Growth

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 118, 119; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 337, 356; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States,"

BLACK AMERICANS

Population (continued)

The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 9, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 27; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 73, 76, 79, 82, 84-85, 90, 95, 97, 104, 171, 185-186; E. E Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 172-177; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 157; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 107, 109, 109n, 112n, 113n, 117, 118; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 100-102; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 53.

Size

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 32; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 356; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 29; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 158; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 7; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1969), pp. 245-247; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 98; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 53.

BLACK AMERICANS

Progress (see also Retrogression)

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 568; B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. xxvi, 49, 73; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 225, 229, 231 608-614; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 224, 228.

Public Opinion

J. H. Burma, "The Measurement of the Negro 'Passing'," *American Journal of Sociology*, July, 1946, p. 330.

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 193, 288, 294-295, 424; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 41, 44, 46; W. H. Lofton, "Northern Labor and the Negro During the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, July 1949, pp. 251-273; G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxii-xxxiii, 26-49, 57-60, 167-168, 215-219, 223, 292, 381, 383-386, 445, 556-557, 583-589, 660-663, 758, 782-783, 893-896, 899-900, 937, 1011-1015; C. Vann Woodward, *American Counterpoint* (Little, Brown, and Co., 1971).

Reformers

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 49-51, 52, 59-63, 64, 76-77, 220-227, 236-237; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-

TSL

BLACK AMERICANS

Reformers (continued)

Hall, 1966), p. 362; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 242-249, 253-260, 266-267, 268-269, 279-280, 437-439; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 447, 737-739; H. V. Richardson, "The Negro in American Religious Life," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 396-399.

Regional Variations (see also The South)

J. W. Blassingame, Black New Orleans, 1860-1880 (University of Chicago Press, 1973); H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 29, 40, 41, 54, 55, 56, 57, 114-115, 176; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 187-190, 220-228, 232-272, 277, 321-328, 568; E. F. Frazier, Negro Youth at the Crossways (Schocken Books, 1967), pp. 3-19; H. J. Gilman, "Economic Discrimination

H. J. Gilman, "Economic Discrimination

and Unemployment," American Economic Review, December 1965, pp. 1085-1090; H. G. Gutman, "Le phenomene invisible: la composition de la famille et du foyer noirs apres La Guerve de Secession." Annals--Economies, Societes, Civilisation, Juilet-Octobre 1972, pp. 1206-1210; G. E. Haynes, The Negro at Work in New York City (Arno Press, 1968); R. Marshall, The Negro Worker (Random House, 1967), pp. 43-55; C. C. Moskos, Jr., "Racial Integration in the Armed Forces," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. II, pp. 56-74; D. P. Moynihan, "Employment, Income, and the Ordeal of the Negro Family," Daedalus, Fall 1965, pp. 755-757; D. O. Price, Changing Characteristics of the Negro Population (U. S. Government Printing

BLACK AMERICANS

Regional Variations (continued)

Office, 1969), pp. 22-40, 188-212; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 117, 119-120, 122;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 65-66, 148-157; U. S. Department of Labor, The Negro Family: The Case for National Action (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1965) ("Moynihan Report"), pp. 17-18; F. Welch, "Labor-Market Discrimination: An Interpretation of Income Differences in the Rural South," Journal of Political Economy, June 1967, pp. 225-240.

Religion

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 66-70, 90, 265-266; J. Butsch, "Catholics and the Negro," Journal of Negro History, October 1917, pp. 393-410; J. Dollard, Caste and Class in a Southern Town (Doubleday and Co., 1957); J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 227-228; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 236, 334-366; C. E. Lincoln, The Black Muslims in America (Beacon Press, 1973); G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 321, 859-872, 873-874, 876-878, 935-942;

E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 274-275, 281.

H. V. Richardson, "The Negro in American Religious Life," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J.P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 396-401; J. Q. Wilson, "The Negro in American Politics: The Present," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 437-438; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 179-204.

BLACK AMERICANS

Retrogression

Block

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer, 1973, pp. 466, 468, 469, 481; H. Blumenthal, "Woodrow Wilson and the Race Question," Journal of Negro History, January 1963, pp. 1-21; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 287-296, 298; S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City, (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), p. 176n;

R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974) p. 261. J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 328-343; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 165, 179, 568, 627-629; E. F. Frazier, Negro Youth at the Crossways (Schocken Books, 1967), p. 29 ;

H. R. Northrop, Organized Labor and the Negro (Harper & Bros., 1944), pp. 18-19; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 5; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 392, 393; A. H. Spear, Black Chicago (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 17-23, 29-49. K. L. Walgemuth, "Woodrow Wilson's Appointment Policy and the Negro," Journal of Southern History, November 1958, pp. 457-471.

Saving

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 5n-6n;

BLACK AMERICANS

Saving (Continued)

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 265; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 277-278, 283, 297, 302; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 314 G. Myrdal, *An American Dilemma* (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 315, 704.

Segregation (see also Discrimination)

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1973, pp. 480-484; H. A. Bullock, *A History of Negro Education in the South* (Praeger, 1970), pp. 60-88, 225-277; S. C. Drake, H. R. Cayton, *Black Metropolis: A Study of Negro Life in a Northern City*, (Harper & Row Publishers, 1962), p. 176n; G. F. Edwards, ed., *Frazier on Race Relations* (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 50-52, 283-324; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 250, 257, 298-299; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 27; R. F. Kugler, "U. B. Phillips' Use of Sources," *Journal of Negro History*, July 1962, pp. 192-198; R. Marshall, *The Negro Worker* (Random House, 1967), pp. 11-14, *13*; G. J. Powell, *Black Monday's Children* (Appleton-Century-Crafts, 1973); R. Reinhold, "School Integration Order of 1954 Did Much, but Much Is Undone," *New York Times*, May 12, 1974, p. 1ff; K. E. Taeuber, "Patterns of Negro-White Residential Segregation," *Demographic Aspects of the Black Community*, ed. C. V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 69-84; S. Thernstrom, *The Other Bostonians* (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 208-210; B. T. Washington, *The Story of the Negro*, Volume II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), p. 393; C. V. Woodward, *The Strange Career of Jim Crow* (Prentice-Hall, 1966).

BLACK AMERICANS

Self-Reliance

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 265; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 66; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 159; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), p. 701.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

interracial

E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 128, 140, 141, 148-149, 162, 164, 376, 377.

marriage

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 37; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 356; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 203; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 519-521; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 536-537.

Ratio (see also Demography)

J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 522-523.

LACK AMERICANS

Social Life

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 32-33, 37, 89, 245-246, 294; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 31-32; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 110, 198-199, 218-219, 226; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 578, 602, 606-618, 686, 687, 860, 867, 918-920, 938-940, 953-954.

The South (see also Regional Variations)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 198-199; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 31, 127-131, 219-220, 235; V. A. Clift, "Educating the American Negro," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 362-363, 366;

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 71-88, 260-265; 301-343; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 44-45, 220-224, 237-250, 284-291, 335, 359, 394-396, 452-458, 529-534, 660; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 36, January 1931, pp. 541, 545-546.

Stereotypes

G. W. Allport, "Prejudice and the Individual," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 713; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 483; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 380; L. Hughes, "The Negro and American Entertainment," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 829, 843-847; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 38, 48, 99, 106-108, 109, 140, 195, 386, 392, 648-649, 654, 655, 657, 754, 758, 920, 961, 963, 967m 989.

BLACK AMERICANS

Suicide

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 218; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 32; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 208; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma, (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 982-986.

Thrift (see Saving)

Unions (see Labor Unions)

Urbanization

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 161-162; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 463-464; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), p. 29; J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966) pp. 337-339, 352-354; C. Franklin Edwards, Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press,1968), pp. 161-174; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 56-58, 65-66, 83: J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 436-437, 620-621, 640-641, 643; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 190-196, 229-272, 325-333, 630-633; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand,"Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis

BLACK AMERICANS

Urbanization (continued)

(Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 208; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 177; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 183, 192, 279, 1125-1128; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, p. 347; D. O. Price, "Urbanization of the Blacks," Demographic Aspects of the Black Community, ed. Clyde V. Kiser (Milbank Memorial Fund, April 1970), pp. 47-58; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 114, 124; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 44-46; K. E. Taeuber and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 115-136; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 179, 203; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 73-79, 152-157.

Violence (see also Crime, Lynching)

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 173, 186, 193-198, 202-209; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 40-47, 86-88, 140-145, 216-217, 268-269, 273-279, 301-302, 310-320, 321, 322-323, 343, 344-345, 347-348, 354-355, 356-358, 360, 362-363; H. A. Bullock, A History of Negro Education in the South (Praeger, 1970), pp. 43, 58; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in American Sports," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 795; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book,

BLACK AMERICANS

Violence (continued)

ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 611, 615; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 17, 91; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 76, 81, 91, 92, 94, 207, 208, 210-213, 234-235, 264, 279, 326, 327-330, 342, 439-444, 460, 474-475, 479-486, 540, 589, 597, 606, 610, 618, 619, 627-628, 631, 633, 636-637, 638, 642-643; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 131, 159-164, 422;

J. W. Johnson, Black Manhattan, (Atheneum, 1968) pp. 51-53;

C. E. Lincoln, "The American Protest Movement for Negro Rights," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 460-462, 467, 473, 475; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 516; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxxi, 421, 449-450, 529, 558-562, 566-569, 677-678, 819, 1106; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1970), pp. 46-50; Report of the National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders (Bantam Books, 1968).

Wealth

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 468, 469, 470, 476; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 243-244, 292, 342, 386; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 266, 330; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 215, 223-225, 403; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 205, 324, 331.

BLACK AMERICANS

Work (see also Occupations)

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 191; W. G. Bowen and T. A. Finegan, The Economics of Labor Force Participation (Princeton University Press, 1969), pp. 49-53, 89-96, 251-254, 290-295, 401-406, 416-418; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 322-329, 334; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 611; E. Ginzberg and Dale L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 205-209; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 509-514.

Attitudes

E. C. Banfield, The Unheavenly City (Little, Brown & Co., 1970), pp. 99, 105, 110, 112; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 286; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 58-60; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Volume II, (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 206-207.

Sex Differences

H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professional in America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 569, 582;

BLACK AMERICANS

Work (continued)

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 383; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 210-219, 223, 224, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 238, 240, 242-243; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 298, 300, 306, 318; J. L. Noble, "The American Negro Woman," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 525-526.

Self-employment

C. L. Beale, "The Negro in American Agriculture," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 175-178, 185; H. M. Bond, "The Negro Scholar and Professionalin America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 571-586; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 243-244; A. F. Brimmer, "The Negro in the National Economy," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 290-296, 307, 322-323, 331-334; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 223, 398; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 237-240, 304.

Skills

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 243, 324;

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 356.

BLACK AMERICANS

Work (continued)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 196-197, 222-223, 400-401;

L. J. Greene and C. G. Woodson, The Negro Wage Earner (AMS Press, 1970);

R. Marshall, The Negro Worker (Random House, 1967), pp. 8-10;

G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 280-282, 283-284, 1100-1101, 1102, 1103, 1116, 1117, 1120, 1122, 1124.

Unemployment

J. H. Douglass, "The Urban Negro Family," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 343-344, 348, 357; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 496, 642-643; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 593-622; E. Ginzberg and D. L. Hiestand, "Employment Patterns of Negro Men and Women," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 234-241; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. xxx, 196, 206-207, 260-261, 265, 289, 295, 298-303, 360-361, 398-399, 410, 998, 1001.

World War I

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 350-355; J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 616-624; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 63; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 455-476; G. Myrdal, An American Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 745, 997.

BLACK AMERICANS

World War II

J. P. Davis, "The Negro in the Armed Forces of America," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 632-647; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 75-79; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 576-600; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 613-621; G. Myrdal, An American

W. D. Jordan, "Modern Tensions and the Origins of American Slavery", Journal of Southern History, February 1962, p. 20;

Dilemma (McGraw-Hill, 1964), pp. 755-756; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 198, 214-215.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Advantages

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 23-27, 58-60.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 104-108; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 158-185.

Arrival

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 35, 48-49, 63, 76; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 5, 6, 73.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In the United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 46; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 4-7, 129, 157-182; S. L. M. Fong, " Assimilation of Chinese in America: Changes in Orientation and Social Perception," American Journal of Sociology, November 1965, pp. 265-273; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 27, 29, 57-59; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 6-8, 115-116, 160-161, 185, 188; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 206.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 201.

morality

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 103.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

personal-impersonal

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 42; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 135.

present-future

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 18.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

S.M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 116-117, 172.

Background (See also Homeland)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 21-31; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 11-12, 34-46, 60-61; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 6-28.

Business

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40-46; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 111-112, 181; R. Kinzer and E. Sagarin, The Negro in American Business: Conflict between Separatism and Integration (Greenberg Press, 1950), p. 142; B. O. Kwoh, "The Occupational Status of American Born Chinese Male College Graduates," American Journal of Sociology, November 1947, pp. 198-199; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 6-8, 15-18, 23-27, 46-47, 58-60, 81-100; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 78-79, 98, 117, 120-124, 154-157; E. McDonagh, and E. S. Richards, Ethnic Relations in the United States (Negro Universities Press, 1972), p. 279.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Business (continued)

M. Newcomer, "The Little Businessman: A Study of Business Proprietors in Poughkeepsie, New York," Business History Review, Winter 1961, p. 481.

Charity

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 20.

Children (see also Education)

child labor

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 42.

child rearing

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 112-115, 167-168.

The City (see Urbanization)

Class

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 19, 119-150.

Cleanliness

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), p. 151.

Comparisons (See Differences)

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 98-100.

Consumption

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 124-127.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Credit

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 41; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 2-3, 55-56, 67, 77; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 12, 79; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 12-13, 120-124.

Crime (see also Violence)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 4, 101-108, 151; N. S. Hayner, "Social Factors in Oriental Crime," American Journal of Sociology, May 1938, pp. 908-919; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 94-98; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 19, 29-30, 48, 103-108; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 11-12, 23-26, 71-72, 93-115, 129, 161-171.

Demography (see also Health)

age distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 61-67; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 99-102; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 133; Hon. J. D. Phelan, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 205.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

births

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 68, 69, 70, 71; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 113, 159-160.

marriage

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 18-19, 27-31, 61, 75-79; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 88-92; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82.

mortality

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 152-154.

population distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 60-67, 105-117.

population size

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 60.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Demography(continued)

sex ratio

I.H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), p. 100; S.M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 18-19, 100-101; S.M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 86-96, 102, 105, 116, 158-160; E. G. Mears, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," *Annals of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, January 1921, pp. 203, 205; U.S. Bureau of the Census, *Negro Population*, 1790-1915 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 148.

Differences

comparisons

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7-8, 15, 21, 31, 57-63, 65-80, 82-83, 112-113; E. G. Mears, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, January 1921, pp. 199-202, 206, 208.

inter-ethnic conflict

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 128-156; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 19-24.

intra-ethnic conflict

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 25, 93-96, 101-102; S. L. M. Fong, "Assimilation of Chinese in America: Changes in Orientation and Social Perception," *American Journal of Sociology*, November 1965, p. 272;

CHINESE AMERICANS

Differences (Continued)

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 94-98, 174-176;

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 62 105-106, 108-114; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 14-17, 22, 98-99, 115-117, 162-163, 175-176; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), p. 82.

Discipline

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 112-115.

Discrimination

J. C. Furnas, The Americans (G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1969), pp. 699-701; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 3-8, 15, 19-22; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 54-118, 131-132, 138-147, 155-156; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 27-42.

Disease (see Health)

Distribution

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 30-31; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 73-76; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 17-22, 61-62, 67-73; Hon. J. D. Phelan, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 93, January 1921; pp. 199-200, 203-204, 208.

Drugs

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 93, 99-105, 190.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 68, 69, 70, 71, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82.

attitudes

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 171-172; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 170-171.

college

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 109-110; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 133-138; B. O. Kwoh, "The Occupational Status of American Born Chinese Male College Graduates," American Journal of Sociology, November 1947, pp. 192-200.

income

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 133-138.

segregation

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 7; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 177-178.

teachers

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 144-145.

Family (see also Children)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 68-71, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 109-110.

attitudes

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 28, 61.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Family (continued)

economic role

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40-46.

elders

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 43; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 16-17.

extended

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40, 45; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 16; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 9-17, 24.

nuclear

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 41-42; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 27-31.

patriarchal

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 16.

size

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 69; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 97, 98, 99, 100.

stability

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 112-113.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Food

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), p. 125.

Generations

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 76-96.

attitudes

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 176; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), p. 82.

education

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 132-133.

language

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 115.

occupation

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 43.

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 11; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-200.

Health (see also, Demography)

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 115; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 58, 83, 103-104, 152-154.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Homeland (see also Remittances)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 21-31; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 41-84; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 11-12, 39-46, 60-61; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 5-28, 181-185; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 1-12.

Housing (see also Neighborhoods)

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 43-44; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 115; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 83-84, 132-133, 147-150, 151-152; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 105-108.

Identity (see also Assimilation and Marginality)

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 102; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 160-161, 170-171, 173-177, 185, 188.

Immigration (see also Immigration, Remittances)

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 204, 247-252, 263; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 13-26, 58-68.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

distribution

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 204; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 81-84; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 61-62, 67-73; H. B. Melendy, *The Oriental Americans* (Hippocrene Books, Inc.,1972), pp. 185, 186.

factors

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870*, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 21-31; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 204; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 11-12, 73; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 5-6.

laws

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 66, 71-72, 179; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 247-252, 263, 270; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 66-67, 101-102; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 63-68, 70, 109-112, 125-126.

legislation

E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 201.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

numbers

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 65-67; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 4-7, 105-112; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 183, 184, 185, 186.

remittances

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40, 42; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970) p. 18; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 62, 97.

return migration

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 40; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 18, 60, 79; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 5, 97.

sex ratio

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 18-19, 100-101; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 86-96, 158-160, 102, 105, 116.

time periods

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 75; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 3-6.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

transience

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 40; G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 1, 137, 185, 211-212; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 18, 60; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 19, 97.

Income (see also Wealth)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, *Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 72, 73, 74, 75, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89.

distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, *Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinses, and Filipinos in the United States* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 72, 73, 74, 75, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89.

education related to

S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 133-138.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Institutions

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 43-44; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 77-81, 86-91, 96-108, 159-161; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 16-17, 47-56, 62, 73-74, 110-112; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 8-53, 98-99, 115-118, 120-124.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

S. M. Lyman, Chinese American(Random House, 1974), pp. 133-138, 144, 170-171.

Intermarriage

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7, 29, 61, 75; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 24-25, 89-92.

Labor Contractors

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 2-4, 67-68, 117-118; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 12; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 79.

Labor Unions

discrimination

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7, 15; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 70-71, 73-79, 139-141, 155-156.

leadership

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans, (Random House, 1974), pp. 70, 76.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

participation

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 46;

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 115-116;

S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 76, 122-123, 155.

strike-breaking

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870*, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 200-201, 210-211;

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 15, 74.

Language

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 115; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 134-135.

The Law

courts

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 43; G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870*, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 72-73, 77, 179; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 23-24; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 79, 82-83;

crime

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 19, 29-30, 48, 103-108; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 11-12, 23-26, 71-72, 93-115, 129, 161-171.

CHINESE AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

enforcement

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 104-105; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 69, 89, 101-103.

legislation

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 23, 60-67, 101-102; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 63-68, 70-72, 81-85, 109-112, 125-126.

police

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 104-105; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), p. 146.

Leadership

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 81-82, 97-98; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 22, 115-118, 183.

Literacy (see Education)

Luck

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As a Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 41; G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 126-127; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 96-99.

Marginality

S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 102; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 109, 160-161, 176-177.

Marriage (see Demography, Intermarriage)

CHINESE AMERICANS

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractors, Politics)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 51, 55-56, 117-118; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 12, 110-111; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), p. 79.

Migration (see Immigration, Mobility)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 183-213; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 73-76; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, November 1925, pp. 203-204.

Mobility

economic

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 46; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 120-138.

geographic

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 182-211; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 73-76.

group

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 120-138.

individual

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 178-179.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mutual Aid

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 12-13, 20-21, 120-124.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Toward the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, November 1925, pp. 199-213; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 130-131; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 3-8, 19-24; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 58-85; R. W. Paul, "The Origin of the Chinese Issue in California," Mississippi Valley Historical Review, September 1938, pp. 181-195.

Neighborhoods (see also Housing)

characteristics

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 109-113, 120-123, 131; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7-8, 15-16, 111, 115; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 7, 84, 118, 147-152.

"redevelopment"

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 83-84.

Occupations

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 113, 117-118, 155-156; B. O. Kwoh, "The Occupational Status of American-Born Chinese Male College Graduates," American Journal of Sociology, November 1947, pp. 192-200; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 13-14, 61-62, 115-116; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 73-79, 133-138, 154-157; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 43-57; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 90-100, 115, 116.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Organizations

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40-41; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 81-84, 98-100, 174-183; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 16-17, 47-56, 73-74; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 8, 11-53, 116-118, 120-124; H. B. Melendy, *The Oriental Americans* (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 69-82.

Police (see The Law)

Politics (see also Middlemen)

G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 143, 210-211; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 19-25, 39-41, 104, 112-114; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 26-27, 58-85, 161-169, 174, 179-180, 183-185.

Progress (see also Successes)

S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 120-138, 147-150, 187.

Public Opinion

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," *Human Organization*, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, p. 44; G. Barth, *Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870* (Harvard University Press, 1964), p. 137; S. M. Lyman, The *Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 116; S. M. Lyman, *Chinese Americans* (Random House, 1974), pp. 113, 119, 129, 135, 170; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-213.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Reformers

attitudes

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 24; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 70, 76.

characteristics

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 24, 109-110, 113; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 169-181.

Rebuffs

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 102c.

Religion

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 159-161, 166-167; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 46-48.

Remittances

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40, 42; G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 30, 137, 157; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p, 18; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 62, 97.

Retrogression

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 13, 19-24; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 58-85.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Saving (see also Attitudes; present-future)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870, (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 137, 157; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 97, 120-121, 124.

Self-Reliance

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 43-45; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 120-124, 172.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

differences

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 153-154.

marriage (see also Demography)

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 78-79; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 24-25, 88-92.

ratios (see also Demography)

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1974), p. 100; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 6, 18-19, 78-79, 100-101; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 86-92, 93-96, 102, 105, 116, 158-160.

Social life

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 120-127; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 92, 93, 96.

The South (U.S.)

G. Barth, Bitter Strength: A History of Chinese in the United States, 1850-1870 (Harvard University Press, 1964), pp. 187-198.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Stereotypes

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 56, 58, 62, 100, 119, 126-129, 135.

Successes

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 119-138.

Thrift (see Saving)

Traditions

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 12-13, 120-124.

Unions (see Labor Unions)

Urbanization

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 100; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 15-16, 68-72, 75; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 18-20, 80, 118; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards The Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 206, 208; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 60-75.

Violence

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972) pp. 94-98; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 13, 22-23, 104-107; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 59-61, 74, 77, 107, 163, 168-169; M. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 37-38; C. N. Reynolds, "The Chinese Tongs," American Journal of Sociology, March 1935, pp. 612-623.

CHINESE AMERICANS

Wealth (see also Income)

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 120-124.

Work (see also Occupations)

attitudes

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 103; M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 46.

self-employment

M. L. Barnett, "Kinship As A Factor Affecting Cantonese Economic Adaptation In The United States," Human Organization, Vol. 19, Spring 1960, pp. 40-46; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 78-79, 98, 117, 154-157.

sex differences

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 115-116; S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 123, 141-143, 155-156.

skills

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 134-138, 143-144.

unemployment

S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 103.

World War II

S. M. Lyman, Chinese Americans (Random House, 1974), pp. 124-133.

DISCRIMINATION (see also Discrimination under each ethnic group)

Ability (see Capability, Potential)

Adaptive Behavior (see also Self-Employment)

H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," *North Carolina Law Review*, February 1965, p. 272;

J.J. McCall, *Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination and Economic Growth* (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 2, 14-22;

J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp 215-218;

M.W. Reder, "Comment," *Discrimination in Labor Markets*, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), p. 34;

T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 163-164.

Aversion

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," *Discrimination in Labor Markets*, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 6-13;

H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," *North Carolina Law Review*, February 1965, p. 271; T. Sowell, *Race and the Market* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 160-, 161-163, 165-166.

Barriers to Entry

A. H. Pascal and L. A. Rapping, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 137-145; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 166-172.

DISCRIMINATION

Bias (see Aversion, Misjudgement, Prejudice, Stereotypes)

J.J. McCall, *Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth* (D.C Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 18, 19; A. H. Pascal and L. A. Rapping, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 120.

Business Cycle

M. Kosters and F. Welch, "The Effects of Minimum Wages by Race, Age, and Sex," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 110-113;

J.J. McCall, *Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth* (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 2, 14-22, 105, 110-111, 119-120, 125-128, 137, 139, 141, 146-148, 151; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 206, 216-217; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 19-25.

Capability

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," *Discrimination in Labor Markets*, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 27-32; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," *North Carolina Law Review*, February 1965, p. 277; H. J. Gilman, "Economic Discrimination and Unemployment," *American Economic Review*, December 1965, pp. 1086-1090; J. Gwartney, "Discrimination and Income Differentials," *American Economic Review*, June 1970, pp. 396-408; J. J. McCall, *Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth* (D. C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 14, 15, 16; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 160, 161, 163-165.

DISCRIMINATION

Competitive Models (see Market Structure)

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 91-92; K. J. Arrow, "Some Mathematical Models of Race in the Labor Market," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 191-193.

Consumer (see also Customer Prejudice, Housing)

W. Silverman, "Equal Protection, Economic Legislation and Racial Discrimination," Vanderbilt Law Review, December 1972, pp. 1193-1197, 1198-1201; T. Sowell, "Economics and Black People," Review of Black Political Economy, Winter-Spring 1971, pp. 12-16; T. Sowell, Race and the Market (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 173-178; W.E. Williams, "Why the Poor Pay More: An Alternative Explanation," Social Science Quarterly, September 1973, pp. 375-379.

Costs of Discrimination (see also Gains from Discrimination, Market Structure)

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 6-8;

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 20-21;

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 15, 16; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 165-168, 169, 171.

Crowding Hypothesis

A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 47.

DISCRIMINATION

Customer Prejudice

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 56-58; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965, p. 295.

Definitions of Discrimination (see also Measures of Discrimination)

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 3,6; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965, pp. 271, 279; J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), p. 15; A. H. Pascal, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 120; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 160-161; L.C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), p. 2.

Differentials (see also Measures of Discrimination)

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 84; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 205, 207; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 10-14, 17-19.

DISCRIMINATION

Education

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 84; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 191-192; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 13, 43, 44, 53, 56, 58, 59, 64-65, 68.

Employee Discrimination

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 10-13, 17-20, 22-23;

O. Ashenfelter, "Discrimination and Trade Unions," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 93-97;

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 47-55,

H. Hill, "Comment," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), p. 118;

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 15, 16, 21, 22.

DISCRIMINATION

Employer Discrimination (see also Customer Prejudice, Employee Discrimination)

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 6-10; G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 31-46; J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 13-21; T. Pascal, ed., Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 86-87, 90-92, 187-189, 191-193, 200-206, 209-213, 214-218; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 166-167, 182.

Exploitation (see Gains from Discrimination)

Firms (see Market Structure)

Gains from Discrimination

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 88, 98, 100; K. J. Arrow, "Some Mathematical Models of Race in the Labor Market," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 188-189; K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), p. 8; R. Freeman, "Comment," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 86-87; R. B. Freeman, "Decline of Labor Market Discrimination and Economic Analysis," American Economic Review, May 1973, pp. 285-286; H. Hill, "Comment," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 120-121; J. J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D. C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 15, 16;

DISCRIMINATION

Gains from Discrimination (continued)

J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 205-206, 209; T. Sowell, "Economics and Black People," Review of Black Political Economy, Winter-Spring 1971, pp. 16-17; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 169, 170, 177-178;

L. C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 117-134.

Government

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 62-64; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965;

R. B. Freeman, "Decline of Labor Market Discrimination and Economic Analysis," American Economic Review, May 1973, pp. 283, 284-286; R. B. Freeman, "Comment," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed., O. Asherfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 86-87;

W. Silverman, "Equal Protection, Economic Legislation, and Racial Discrimination," Vanderbilt Law Review, December 1972, pp. 1183-1204;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay, 1975), pp. 153-154, 166-167, 179-204, 222-227;

L.C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), p. 127.

anti-discrimination laws

H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965, pp. 282, 284-285, 288-294; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), p. 167.

DISCRIMINATION

Government (continued)

employment

R. B. Freeman, "Decline of Labor Market Discrimination and Economic Analysis," American Economic Review, May 1973, p. 285; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 182-184.

regulation (see Market Structure)

Housing

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 58-62;

T. C. Schelling, "The Process of Residential Segregation: Neighborhood Tipping," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 159-162, 169-171; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 187-189, 197-198.

Human Capital

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 97-98;

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 27-32;

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), p. 15; T. Sowell, "Economics and Black People," Review of Black Political Economy, Winter-Spring 1971, pp.1-12;

L.C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 32, 66-95, 156-157, 187-190;

F. Welch, "Education and Racial Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 43-81.

DISCRIMINATION

Information

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," Discrimination in Labor Markets, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 23-32; J. J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D. C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 2, 14-22; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 218-220;

J. E. Stiglitz, "Approaches to the Economics of Discrimination," American Economic Review, May 1973, pp. 291-294; W. E. Williams, "Why the Poor Pay More: An Alternative Explanation," Social Science Quarterly, September 1973, pp. 376-378.

Information Theory

K. J. Arrow, "Some Mathematical Models of Race in the Labor Market," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 199; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 218-220.

International Trade Analogy

G. S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 11-19, 24-30; J. E. Stiglitz, "Approaches to the Economics of Discrimination," American Economic Review, May 1973, pp. 288-289; T. Sowell, "Race and theMarket," Review of Black Political Economy, Summer 1973, pp. 14-15; L. C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 112-116.

DISCRIMINATION

Market Structure (see also Government, Profit Maximization)

competitive

A.A. Alchian and R.A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," Aspects of Labor Economics, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), pp. 160-161; G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 44-46;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 165-166, 170.

monopolistic

A. A. Alchian and R. A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," Aspects of Labor Economics, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), pp. 160-171;

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 91; G. S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 44-46; A. H. Pascal and L. A. Rapping, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 135;

J. E. Stiglitz, "Approaches to the Economics of Discrimination," American Economic Review, May 1973, pp. 289-290; T. Sowell, "Race and the Market," Review of Black Political Economy, Summer 1973, p. 12; L. C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 30, 107-108.

non-profit organizations (see also Government)

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 168-169.

DISCRIMINATION

Market Structure (continued)

profit-maximization (see also Utility Maximization)

A.A. Alchian and R.A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," Aspects of Labor Economics, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), p. 157; J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), p. 20;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 165-166, 169.

regulation

A. A. Alchian and R. A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly and the Pursuit of Money," Aspects of Labor Economics, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), pp. 162-171;

H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965, pp. 279-281, 287;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 166-167, 184-189.

Measures of Discrimination

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), p. 15.

employment stability

L. C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 9, 19-20; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 25-29, 35.

DISCRIMINATION

Measures of Discrimination (continued)

income distribution

J. J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D. C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 55-101; L. C. Thurow, Poverty and Discrimination (The Brookings Institution, 1969), pp. 9, 19-20; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 25-29, 35.

occupational distribution

A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 39.

Migration

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 55-101; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 36-38.

Misjudgements

G. S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 8-9; E. S. Phelps, "The Statistical Theory of Racism and Sexism," American Educational Review, September 1972, pp. 659-661; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 160, 163, 164-165.

Monopolistic Models (see Market Structure)

Morality and Causation

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 159-161, 177.

DISCRIMINATION

Political Influences (see Government)

Potential

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), p. 160.

Prejudice (see Aversion, Misjudgements, Stereotypes)

Price Discrimination (see also Consumer)

A. H. Pascal and L. A. Rapping, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 120.

Probability (see Stochastic Models)

Profit Maximization (see Market Structure; see also Utility Maximization)

A. A. Alchian and R. A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," Aspects of Labor Economics, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962) pp. 160-161;

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), p. 20; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 165-166, 169.

Quotas (see also Reverse Discrimination):

H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," North Carolina Law Review, February 1965, pp. 284-285, 291;

Racism (see Aversion, Misjudgement, Prejudice, Stereotypes)

Regulated Industries (see Market Structure)

Retaliatory Discrimination

G.S. Becker, The Economics of Discrimination (University of Chicago Press, 1957), pp. 11, 23-24.

DISCRIMINATION

Reverse Discrimination

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 182-184.

Screening Devices

J.J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination, and Economic Growth (D.C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 2, 14, 20, 21.

Self-Employment

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 96; K. J. Arrow, "Some Mathematical Models of Race in the Labor Market," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 199-200; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 206, 214.

Stereotypes

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 96; J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 206, 214; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), p. 163.

Stochastic Models

J. J. McCall, Income Mobility, Racial Discrimination and Economic Growth (D. C. Heath and Co., 1973), pp. 14-22; A. H. Pascal and L. A. Rapping, "The Economics of Racial Discrimination in Organized Baseball," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 125-126; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 46, 56, 58.

DISCRIMINATION

Turnover Costs

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 94, 95; J. E. Stiglitz, "Approaches to the Economics of Discrimination," *American Economic Review*, May 1973, p. 291.

Unions

A.A. Alchian and R.A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," *Aspects of Labor Economics*, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), pp. 171-174;

O. Ashenfelter, "Discrimination and Trade Unions," *Discrimination in Labor Markets*, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 88-112, 115; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," *North Carolina Law Review*, February 1965, pp. 278-279;

Utility Maximization

. A.A. Alchian and R.A. Kessel, "Competition, Monopoly, and the Pursuit of Money," *Aspects of Labor Economics*, National Bureau of Economic Research (Princeton University Press, 1962), pp. 158-160, 163-175; M. Alexis, "A Theory of Labor Market Discrimination with Interdependent Utilities," *American Economic Review*, May 1973, pp. 296-302;

K. Arrow, "The Theory of Discrimination," *Discrimination in Labor Markets*, ed. O. Ashenfelter and A. Rees (Princeton University Press, 1973), pp. 6-20, 32-33; H. Demsetz, "Minorities in the Market Place," *North Carolina Law Review*, February 1965, p. 272;

J. J. McCall, "The Simple Mathematics of Information, Job Search, and Prejudice," *Racial Discrimination in Economic Life*, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 209.

DISCRIMINATION

Utility Maximization (continued)

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 88-90; K. J. Arrow, "Some Mathematical Models of Race in the Labor Market," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), p. 187;

Wage Differentials (see also Measures of Discrimination)

K. J. Arrow, "Models of Job Discrimination," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 84, 87, 89-90, 95-96, 98; A. Wohlstetter and S. Coleman, "Race Differences in Income," Racial Discrimination in Economic Life, ed. A. H. Pascal (D. C. Heath and Company, 1972), pp. 29-31.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974); L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 9, 10, 48, 49; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 361; E. H. Fitchett, "The Traditions of the Free Negro in Charleston, South Carolina," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 208, L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 406-430; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 4; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969); H. S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," Journal of Social History, Fall 1969, pp. 30-52; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 425-453; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 37; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942); J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921).

Alcohol

C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 11; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 102-104, 244-246.

Black Codes (see Legal Restrictions)

Border States (see Regional Variations)

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Businesses

L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 134; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 259; E. H. Fitchett, "The Traditions of the Free Negro in Charleston, South Carolina," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 210; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949) p. 71; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 259; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 43, 49; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 76-77, 128-135, 146-149; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 180; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 26-28, 50-60, 202-212, 233-235; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 99-100, 166-170.

Charity (see also Mutual Aid)

J. Butsch, "Catholics and the Negro," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1917, p. 404; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," *Journal of Social History*, Spring 1968, p. 248; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Charity (continued)

Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 263; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 61, 70; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 174; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 123-124, 235-237, 248-252.

private

C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 61; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, pp. 10-11; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), p. 250.

public

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 232; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," Journal of Social History, Spring 1968, p. 248; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 69; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 73; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 17-18; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 248-249.

Charleston (see Regional Variation)

Civil War (see also Reconstruction Era)

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 67, 68, 69; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 112; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 212-213.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Class Differences

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 56-58, 249, 282-283, 312-313;

C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 65, 66;

L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 181-186;

E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 345, 346n.

Colonization

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 103-107, 168-171, 199-207, 212-213, 355-364;

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 141; S. C. Drake, "Negro Americans and the Africa Interest," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 662; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 239; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p.34;

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 7-19, 27-32, 146-150;

L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 20-29, 69, 101, 232, 254, 259, 272-279; L. R. Mehlinger, "The Attitude of the Free Negro Toward African Colonization," Journal of Negro History, July 1916, pp. 276-301; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 286-297; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 264-317.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Color

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 57-58, 90; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 361; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 62; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 14; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 82, 115-116, 126-127; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 60-67, 88-90, 247-257; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1077; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 25-30, 51-53, 177.

Comparisons

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 12, 13, 49, 50; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia, North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 250; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 406-430; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 79; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 42n, 52, 53; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 192-200, 207, 208; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 147; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), p. 237; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 186; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 91-93.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Crime

R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 265; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 96, 98, 100; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 264; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 39, 48;

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc. 1969), p. 28; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 94-95; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 449; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 105, 157, 159, 160, 161, 164, 165, 166; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 31-32, 69-71, 187-196, 278-280; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes in Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 3; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 30-32, 100-102.

Culture

E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 98-99; C. M. Greene, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 60-61.

Descendants

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. XIV-XV, 390;

C. W. Birnie, "The Education of the Negro in Charleston, South Carolina

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Descendants (continued)

Before the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1927, p. 18; G. F. Edwards, ed., Frazier on Race Relations (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 24-25; J. H. Franklin, "The Free Negro in the Economic Life of Ante-Bellum North Carolina," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 215; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 23-24, 92, 98, 99; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 136; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 181.

Distribution

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 136-137; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 10, 11, 12, 13, 17, 20, 127; C. Eaton, The Growth of Southern Civilization (Harper & Row, 1961), p. 92; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 37, 39; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 421; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. x; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 122, 188; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 9, 13, 71; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 85, 153-159; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Distribution (continued)

Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, pp. 781, 782; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 335; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 14, 16, 84-93.

Economic Conditions (see also Income and Wealth, Occupations)

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 64, 217-249; L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 138-139; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, p. 52; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 260; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 85, 121-162, 165, 228; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 222-225; E. F. Frazier, *Black Bourgeoisie* (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 31-35; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 70; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 265; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 129, 130; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 34-170; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865*, (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 75, 170; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana*, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Economic Conditions (continued)

1942), pp. 28-30, 51-59, 200-239; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 345; J. M. Wright *The Free Negro in Maryland*, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 32-35, 95-102, 130-197.

Education

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 74-78, 303-306; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1973, pp. 471-473; B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 35, 74; H. A. Bullock, *A History of Negro Education in the South* (Praeger, 1970), pp. 1-15; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1917, p. 63; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, pp. 55, 56; L. Finke, "The Negro in Education," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1920, pp. 1-21; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, p. 427; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 229-230, E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The MacMillan Company, 1949), p. 72; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 263; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 17, 23, 40; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 196-197;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Education (continued)

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 19-21;

C. S. Johnson, The Negro College Graduate (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), pp. 7, 83, 122, 130, 276, 302, 303, 305, 315; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 113-152, 184; D. Porter, "The Organized Educational Activities of Negro Literary Societies, 1828-1846," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, pp. 276-288; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 107, 143, 145;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 269-274; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968); J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 130-148, 198-208, 231-233.

college

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 247; L. Finke, "The Negro in Education," Journal of Negro History, January 1920, pp. 13-17; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 230-231; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 117, 123-125, 139-142; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 256-282.

literacy

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 68, 165, 166, 168, 169, 224; J. H. Franklin,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Education (continued)

From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 230, 231; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 73, 74; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 263n; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 50, 67; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 120; E. H. Pleck, The Two-Parent Household: Black Family Structure in Late Nineteenth-Century Boston," Journal of Social History, Fall 1972, p. 5; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 145; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 85, 161, 184, 206, 207, 210, 211, 226, 227, 228, 237, 238, 239, 255, 280.

literary role

C. Eaton, The Mind of the Old South (Louisiana University Press, 1967), pp. 182-183; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 169, 224; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 73, 74; J. M. McPherson, et al, Blacks in America (Doubleday and Company, Inc., 1971), p. 119; D. Porter, "The Organized Educational Activities of Negro Literary Societies, 1828-1846," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 282; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 145.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Education (continued)

private

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 74-78, 303-306; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 471-473; J. Butsch, "Catholics and the Negro," Journal of Negro History, October 1917, p. 404; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 63; C. Eaton, The Mind of the Old South (Louisiana University Press, 1967), pp. 121, 126-131; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 165, 166, 169; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972) p. 263; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 17, 68; D. Porter, "The Organized Educational Activities of Negro Literary Societies, 1828-1846," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I., p. 285; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 145;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 269-274; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1081; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 19-255, 283-306; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Education (continued)

Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, pp. 5, 7, 18-19; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 198-208, 231-233.

public

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 104; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 67, 68, 69; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 114, 115, 121, 139; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 506; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 448; H. C. Silcox, "Delay and Neglect: Negro Public Education in Antebellum Philadelphia," Pennsylvania Magazine of History & Biography, October 1973, pp. 444-464; C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 307-335; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnatti Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 5.

Escapes

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 45, 157-160; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 48, 49; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 39, 41; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 265; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 150-153.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Family

L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 111, 114; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1917, pp. 57n-58n; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, p. 57; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia, *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, p. 253; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, p. 413; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 70-74, 154, 164-167, 187-190; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 251-257; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," *Louisiana Historical Quarterly*, October 1938, pp. 1075-1076; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 130-148, 242-244.

broken homes

E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 266n; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 190, 193, 202; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 154; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 242-244.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:

Family (continued)

marriage

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 25; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 433; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 262, 263; H. S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," Journal of Social History, Fall 1969, pp. 44, 45; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 22-24, 250-257; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, pp. 340, 341; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 26-30, 108.

size

T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, p. 194.

stability

E. H. Fitchett, "The Traditions of the Free Negro in Charleston, South Carolina," The Making of Black America, ed. A Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969) Vol. I. p. 213; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 408; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia:

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Family (continued)

A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 190, 202; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 164-167; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 242-244.

Foreign Countries

D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene, eds., Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972); A Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 51, 52, 55; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 406-430; H.S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," Journal of Social History, Fall 1969, pp. 30-52; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (R. G. Badger, 1918), pp. 315-337; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, pp. 335, 336; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1076.

Immigrants

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 230-232; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," Journal of Social History, Spring 1968, p. 248; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 427; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:

Immigrants (continued)

Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, p. 191; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 6, 24-27, 146-149; W. H. Lofton, "Northern Labor and the Negro During the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, July 1949, pp. 256-263, 267-269, 270, 271; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 81-82 113-115.

Income and Wealth

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 344-345; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 138-139; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 61; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 411; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 35; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 31-35; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 43; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 102-170, 196-199, 203, 209-229; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 30, 51-59, 172-173, 203-239; C. S. Syndor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, p. 783; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1080; C. G. Woodson, "The Negores of Cincinnati Prior

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Income and Wealth (continued)

to the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1916, pp. 9, 12; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 33-35, 158-165, 174-197.

average

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," *Journal of Social History*, Summer, 1973, p. 468; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, pp. 52, 53; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, p. 188; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 109; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 185, 189-192.

distribution

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), p. 246; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," *Journal of Social History,* Summer 1973, p. 468; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 187, 188, 206; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 110-111; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 213-214, 237-238; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 185-186, 189-192.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Income and Wealth (continued)

kind

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community In Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 460, 469; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 102-170, 209-229; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 202-212, 235-236; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 158-165, 174-197.

origin

J. H. Brewer, "Negro Property Owners in Seventeenth-Century Virginia," William and Mary Quarterly, October 1955, p. 579;

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 117-128, 138, 222-225; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 30, 55-56, 233-236;

J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1076;

J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 174-188.

Indentured Servants

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 19, 33, 34, 35; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 72-73; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 13, 33-34, 84-85, 130-148.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Legal Restrictions

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 90-100, 316-340; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 31; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 140; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 364; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 49, 50, 51; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 260, 261, 265, 266, 268; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 427, 428; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 34; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 10, 42, 43, 76, 81, 82, 83, 84, 105, 114, 131, 193, 223; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 218, 220; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 77; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 261, 275; L. W. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volumes I and II (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 526-528; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 17, 25, 37, 38, 47, 60; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1803-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 3-5, 19-23, 28-32; L. F.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Legal Restrictions (continued)

Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 75, 79, 91, 93; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 448; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 52, 66, 67, 69-72, 89, 106, 107, 143; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 34-35, 88, 93-94, 97-117, 160-199, 240-245, 267-268, 283-284; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 341; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1076; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, pp. 2-3, 17; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 94-129, 151, 219.

double standards

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974); pp. 225-226; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 251; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc. 1971), pp. 90, 91; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 263; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc.,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Legal Restrictions (continued)

1969), pp. 94, 95, 97, 98, 99, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 125, 149, 158, 165;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), p. 35;

D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 339.

enforcement

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 148-149, 172-173, 327-333;

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 31; T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 7; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 53; C. Eaton, The Freedom of Thought Struggle in the Old South (Harper & Row, 1964), p. 115; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 49; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 255, 258, 262; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 21-23, 27, 28, 94; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 223; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillam Company, 1949), pp. 61, 77, 250, 252; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Legal Restrictions (continued)

Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 258; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 5, 32, 37, 49; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 23-24, 191-196; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948, pp. 150, 151, 153, 156; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 108, 149, 155, 156, 173, 174, 176; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 97-117, 297-299; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 770, 771; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1080, J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 116-122.

Legal Rights

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 9, 91, 97, 129, 131; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 31; J. H. Brewer, "Negro Property Owners in Seventeenth-Century Virginia," William and Mary Quarterly, October 1955, p. 576; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 14, 19, 22, 127-128, 137; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 366n; J. M. England,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Legal Rights (continued

"The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 51; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia, North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 268; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 416, 417, 428; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 40, 41, 48, 51. 81, 82, 107, 150, 152, 153, 182, 223, 224; J. H. Franklin, "The Free Negro in the Economic Life of Ante-Bellum North Carolina," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 220; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 221; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 3-5, 19-23, 28-32; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 91; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 88, 89, 90, 120, 121, 122, 163; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 17, 20, 33-34, 36-37, 88, 160-199; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 771, 773, D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, pp. 336, 342; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1076; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 16; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 94-129.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:

Louisiana (see Regional Variations)

Manumission

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 138-157;

J. H. Brewer, "Negro Property Owners in Seventeenth-Century Virginia," William and Mary Quarterly, October 1955, p. 579; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 14, 19, 30, 51, 77, 97, 114, 121; U. S. Bureau of Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 54n;

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 64, 70, 71; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 424; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 252, 253n; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 20, 26; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 214;

E.F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 60, 68; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 258; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding In Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 6, 171-199; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948, p. 163; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), 41, 42-87, 62, 78, 82;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 16-26, 34, 37-50, 117-150; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 22-26, 37-79.

purchase of freedom

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 154-156; L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 101, 103-104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, *110*, 111, 118, 119; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 59n; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, p. 40; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, p. 256; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, p. 410; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 28, 29; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 215; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 16; A. L. Harris, *The Negro as Capitalist* (American Academy of Political and Social Science, 1936), p. 9; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 194, 195, *208*; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 84-87, 175-187; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," *Journal of Negro History*, April 1948, pp. 146-167; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

Press, 1969), pp. 427, 429-430; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 22-24, 39-40, 47-51, 135-137; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 340; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, pp. 1075, 1083; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 51, 74-79.

reluctance to manumit

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillian, Ltd., 1970), p. 34; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 45; L.P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 6, 173-175; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro In Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 76, 77, 92; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 20-21, 46, 117; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 71-73.

restrictions (see also special legislative act)

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 62, 78; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 409, 410, 414; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

(W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 27; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 267, 275; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc. 1969), p. 6; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 42, 46, 55, 61; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 118-119, 121, 139-148; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, p. 778; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 338; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 24, 54, 56, 60-71.

social costs

J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 21; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 51; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), p. 16; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, p. 774; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), p. 36.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

special legislative act

R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 253; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 21-23; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 53;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 119-120, 145-146;

C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 773, 774.

state banishment

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 28; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 14;

J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 41, 49; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 436; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 255, 256, 262; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 27, 69; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 61; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 259;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 13, 21; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1803-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 6, 191-196; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, pp. 775, 776, J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," *Louisiana Historical Quarterly*, October 1938, pp. 1080-1081; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 115, 268-272.

voluntary

L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 171-199; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 436; J. H. Russell, "*The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 57, 58, 70, 84-85, 86-87; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 16-26; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 22-26, 37-79.

wills

L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 24, 75-98; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, p. 40;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Manumission (continued)

R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 254, 255; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948, p. 164; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 44; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 16-17, 130-134; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 24, 26, 57-59, 62-63, 67-68.

Marriage (see Family)

Mobility

geographic

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 469; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 22, 127, 142; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 60, 61, 64; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 4-6, 24-27, 112-114, 146-149; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 32-33, 91-98; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 81-82, 113-115; W. Zelinsky, "The Population of the Free Negro in Ante-Bellum America," Population Studies, March 1950, p. 397.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Mobility

social

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 107, 109-114, 135-138, 149-150, 158-159.

Mulattoes

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 330; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 25, 26, 27; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 423; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 259; L. Foner, The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 410, 411; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 38, 53; E. Franklin Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The MacMillan Company, 1949), p. 67; C. M. Greene, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 65; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 82, 115-116, 126-127; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 40, 41; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers 1942), pp. 60 -67, 88-90, 247-257; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 25-30, 51-53, 84-85, 177.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Mulattoes (continued)

among free Negroes

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 3, 6, 57, 58; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 330; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 27, 130; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 35, 39, 53; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 116-117; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 76, 77; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 65; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 82, 115-116, 126-127; H. S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," Journal of Social History, Fall 1969, pp. 39, 40; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 140-141; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 437, 439; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 60-67, 88-90, 247-257; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, p. 787; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 345; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, pp. 1075, 1085; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 25-26, 51-53, 81-85, 177.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Mulattoes (continued)

among slaves

E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), pp. 116-117;

J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 25-30, 84-85.

Mutual Aid

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 308-313;

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 243; J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 226-227; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United Stated (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 368-371; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 23; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 195, 196; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 163-164; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 451; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, pp. 10-11; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 249-252.

New Orleans (see Regional Variations - Louisiana)

The North (see Regional Variations)

North Carolina (see Regional Variations)

Occupations (see also Economic Conditions)

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 60, 97, 113-114, 217-249; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Occupations (continued)

in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1973, pp. 465, 466, 467; L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 147-150; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1916, pp. 369, 371; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, pp. 42, 52; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969). Vol. I, pp. 252, 254, 255, *258*; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," *Journal of Social History*, Spring 1968, pp. 246, 248, 249; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, pp. *407*, 425, 427; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc. 1971), pp. 136, 137, 141, 142, 143, *147*, 149, *150*, 223, 227; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom*, (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 222; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 71; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 265; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 58, 60; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers* (Anchor Books, 1962), pp. 6, 11; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 191, 192, 198-199; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860*

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Occupations (continued)

(Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 71-103, 155-159; H. S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," Journal of Social History, Fall 1969, pp. 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 153-168, 177-181; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 147, 148, 150, 151; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 28-30, 51-60, 202-239; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, p. 784; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, pp. 1079, 1084;

C. G. Woodson, The Education of the Negro Prior to 1861 (Arno Press, 1968), pp. 284-287, 288-290; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 5; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 130-173.

Origins

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 29, 64-128; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 33-34; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 361; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 38; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 434; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Origins (continued)

States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 59, 76; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 248, 249; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 15-16.

"Passing"

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 161-165, 196;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 452;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 108-109, 150-151.

J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1077.

Paternalism

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 338-340;

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W.W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 173, 175; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 441; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 76, 176; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 175-176, 194.

Piedmont Region (see Regional Variations)

Population

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 136-137;

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 18; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia:

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Population (continued

A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, p. 192; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. ix-x, 24-25, 70-71, 91-93, 115-116; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 32-33, 84-85, 91-98, 102, 153-159; ; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 13-14, 16, 33, 36-93.

distribution

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 136-137;

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 9, 12-13, 17, 127; C. Eaton, The Growth of Southern Civilization (Harper & Row, 1961), p. 92; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 421; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 7, 9, 14, 57, 148, 149, 222; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 260, 265; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 15-16, 21; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. x, 91-93; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 441; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 85, 153-159; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Population (continued)

Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 337; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 14, 16, 84-93.

growth

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 135-137, 174-181; J. H. Brewer, "Negro Property Owners in Seventeenth-Century Virginia," *William and Mary Quarterly*, October 1955, p. 575; L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 10, 11, 12-13; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1916, p. 363; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Sothern History*, February, 1943, p. 37; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negores, 1850-1863," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 253; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1941, pp. 434-435; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, pp. 253, 259; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 33, 34; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 8, 17, 222; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 217; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 62, 68; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 33, 47, 48; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers* (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 10; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia:

Population (continued)

A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, p. 185; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. ix-x, 24-25, 91-93; H. S. Klein, "The Colored Freedmen in Brazilian Slave Society," *Journal of Social History*, Fall 1969, pp. 37, 38, 41, 42; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 426; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications Inc., 1969), pp. 50, 61, 80; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 85, 91-98, 102, 153-159; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, pp. 779, 779n, 780; K. E. and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), pp. 100, 101; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 338; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," *Louisiana Historical Quarterly*, October 1938, pp. 1075, 1077; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 13-14, 16, 36-93, 264-266, 294, 304-305.

male-female ratio

C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 27; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, p. 190; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp.ix, 92-93; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Population (continued)

Inc., 1969), pp. 150-151; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 33, 154-155; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 338; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1078; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 84-85; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 54-55; W. Zelinsky, "The Population of the Free Negro in Ante-Bellum America," Population Studies, March 1950, p. 399.

movement

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 127, 142; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 148, 195; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 4-5, 24-27, 146-149; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 71-72; H.E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 32-33, 91-98; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 81-82.

size

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 238; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 67; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 37;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Population (continued)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 217; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 21; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 185, 186, 188, 190; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 9, 10, 12-13, 31; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 32-33, 84-85, 98, 102, 153-159; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 337; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860, (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 13-14, 16, 33-93, 115-116.

Public Opinion

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 362, 377;

29; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 7, 20, 43, 60, 82; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 48; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 265, 269; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 413; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., 1971), pp. 44, 45, 46, 47, 51, 58, 101, 113 115, 116, 198, 218n, 225;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Public Opinion (continued)

J. H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 234; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 69; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 37, 52, 59-60, 66, 70-71; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 3-33, 83-91, 111-112; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 44, 46, 92, 99-100, 103, 110, 152, 217, 225, 248; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948, p. 152; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 453; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 51, 54, 55, 63, 68, 69, 75, 80, 82, 124, 137, 152, 154, 155, 174; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 97-107, 246-247, 283-315; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 769, 772, 786, 787; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 339; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1079; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 3; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 261-316.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Quadroon Balls

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), p. 267;

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 79; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 67-68, 249-250.

Reconstruction Era

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 381-395;

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 72, 73, 74, 76.

Reenslavement

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 99-100, 160, 367;

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 60; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 259; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 364; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 265; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 53, 54, 56, 219; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Vol. I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 527; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 17, 29; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter, 1971-72, p. 208; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Reenslavement (continued)

of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 248-252; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 443, 445, 446; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 98-102, 109; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 24-25, 197-198; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 770, 776; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 342; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro, Vol. I (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 196-197; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 270, 307-317.

Regional Variations

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), p. xvi, 35-36, 46-47, 131-132, 136-137, 140, 148, 162-163, 173, 176, 182-216, 222, 298, 397-403; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 424, 434; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 65; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961).

border states

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 142-143, 347, 351-352;

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 10, 50,; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Regional Variations (continued)

Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 259; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 63; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921).

Charleston

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 36, 73, 221, 230; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 421-437; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), p. 117, E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 77; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 113, 340.

deep south

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 35-36, 105, 131-132, 173, 221;

R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 250-272;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942); C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 769-788.

Florida

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 131, 158;

D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, pp. 335-345.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Regional Variations (continued)

Louisiana

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 108-132; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, pp. 361-376; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 51-78; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 423 ; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 406-430; E. F. Frazier, Black Bourgeoisie (Collier Books, 1962), p. 117; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 77; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 340; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942);

J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, pp. 1075-1085.

The North

E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 66; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961); K. E. and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 100.

North Carolina

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 31-32, 92, 93, 97-98, 218;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR:

Regional Variations (continued)

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc. 1971), pp. 4, 5, 6, 9, 119, 133, 147, 192, 193, 195, 196, 198; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America, "Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 260, 261, 262, 265.

Piedmont (see also North Carolina)

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), p. 93; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxfor University Press, 1972), p. 10; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 37-58; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 407n; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 63.

Savannah

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 36, 93-94, 97; J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, pp. 463-488.

Washington, D.C.

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972); C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 3-74.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Relations with Indians

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 91-115; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 127, 128, 129, 130; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 25-28.

Relations with Slaves

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 56-57, 124, 188-189, 269-273;

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 111, 117, 118; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, pp. 365, 371; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 63; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 51; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 429, 431; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 75, 108, 184; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 43;

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 12-19, 22-23, 61-62, 74-75, 187-191, 200-229;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 453; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 63, 64, 161; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 22-24, 47-51, 54-55, 76-84, 127-128, 134-135, 191, 193-194, 202-212, 236-237,

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Relations with Slaves (continued)

280-281; J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860, Louisiana Historical Quarterly, October 1938, p. 1082; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 76-79, 259-260.

escapes

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), p. 347;

J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 223;

H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 76-78, 280;

D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 335.

insurrections

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 270-271;

E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 429, 435; E. H. Fitchett, "The Traditions of the Free Negro in Charleston, South Carolina," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 212; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., 1971), pp. 67, 73, 223; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 275; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 7-8; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Relations with Slaves (continued)

Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 64, 65, 144, 145, 167, 168, 169; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 79-84, 193-194.

ownership and hiring

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 245; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, pp. 43, 54; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, p. 267; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 155, 159, 160, 161; J. H. Franklin, "The Free Negro in the Economic Life of Ante-Bellum North Carolina," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 224; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 267; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 22-23, 200-229; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 434, 435; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 77, 91, 93; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 194; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 54-55, 127-128, 134-135, 202-212, 236-237, 281;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Relations with Slaves (continued)

J. E. Winston, "The Free Negro in New Orleans, 1803-1860," Louisiana Historical Quarterly 1938, p. 1080; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 77-78.

social relations

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 271-272;

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 54; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 452; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 130-137;

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 12-19, 22-23, 61-62, 187-191, 203-209;

D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 340; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 74-79.

Religion

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 66-74, 288-303;

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 473; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 24, 25, 39; L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 19-22, 161-163; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 257-268; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 122-123, 209-238.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Retrogression (see also Time Periods)

T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 184, 187.

economic

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 466; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 259, 266; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 187, 191, 192; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 221-222; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 171-173.

political

G. J. Fleming, "The Negro in American Politics: The Past," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 417; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, p. 42; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 34; T. Hershberg, "Free

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Retrogression (continued)

Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 185, 187; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1960 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 165-170; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 119-120.

social

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973, p. 464; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 427, 428, 429; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 259; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 25; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, pp. 187, 189; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, p. 8.

Savannah (see Regional Variations)

Slavery

J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 41, 44, 45; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Slavery (continued)

History, October 1941, p. 428; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 250-251; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 4, 10, 34, 63, 156; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 273, 276; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 10, 18, 19, 21, 29, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 39, 46, 47, 48; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, p. 769.

Social Conditions

E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 425, 426; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 269-270, 271; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967). pp. 24, 49, 52, 53, 66; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, p. 189; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 16-17; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 10, 123-177; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), p. 67;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Social Conditions (continued)

C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, p. 769; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 79-81, 239-260.

The South (see Regional Variations)

Time Periods

J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 107; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 217-218; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 33; C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes in Cincinnati Prior to the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1916, pp. 1, 2.

1619-1700

B. Brawley, *Social History of the American Negro* (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 14-15; T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia 1660-1710," *Journal of Social History*, Fall 1973, pp. 4, 7, 13, 15, 16; L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 41, 43, 50, 64; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, pp. 250-251; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 262;

L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. xv;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Time Periods (continued)

E. B. Reuter, *The Mulatto in the United States* (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 107; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 10, 18, 19, 21, 22, 24, 27, 29, 34, 35, 39, 46, 47, 107, 125 ; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 19-35, 57-58, 108, 209.

1700-1776

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1916, pp. 366, 367; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, p. 251; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, p. 410; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 10, 59, 87; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 10, 57, 109, 119, 125 ; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 13-35; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 28-35, 100, 106, 108-109, 198-200, 209-212.

1776-1808

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. xv-xvi, 20, 27, 90-91;

C. W. Birnie, "The Education of the Negro in Charleston, South Carolina Before the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1927, p. 17;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Time Periods (continued)

R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 253; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 11, 12, 36, 60, 102, 104; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 13; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 425; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 10, 12, 55, 62, 63, 92 ; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 36-90; J. M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 36-260.

1808-1830

C. W. Birnie, "The Education of the Negro in Charleston, South Carolina Before the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1927, p. 17; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 60, 61, 62, 110, 140; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, p. 53; C. Eaton, The Growth of Southern Civilization (Harper & Row, 1961), p. 93; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, p. 263; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 34; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 84, 103; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), 25, 32;

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Time Periods (continued)

J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 71, 80, 103, 104, 172;

H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 9-284;

D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, p. 338;

J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 36-260.

1830-1863

I. Berlin, *Slaves Without Masters* (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 288, 375;

L. W. Brown, *Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 99, 140, 142; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1917, p. 63; C. Eaton, *The Growth of Southern Civilization* (Harper & Row, 1961), p. 93; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1943, pp. 41, 49, 50; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," *The Making of Black America*, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 256; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1941, pp. 434-435; R. B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," *North Carolina Historical Review*, July 1932, pp. 254, 259, 262, 263, 265; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," *Journal of Social History*, Summer 1970, pp. 427, 428, 429; J. H. Franklin, *The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860* (W. W.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Time Periods (continued)

Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 16, 36-37, 68, 76, 131, 132, 168, 216; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 62; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," *Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World*, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 259, 261, 266; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 35-54; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, pp. 183-209; L. P. Jackson, *Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 18 -1860* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969); S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," *Journal of Negro History*, April 1948), p. 150; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 172, 174; H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 91-315; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," *American Historical Review*, July 1927, pp. 775, 777; K. E. and A. F. Taeuber, "The Negro Population in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 100; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911, pp. 341, 342, 343; J. M. Wright, *The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860* (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 36-317.

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Time Periods (continued)

1863-1900

L. P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1830-1860 (Dover Publication, Inc., 1969), p. 136; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 107.

"Treaty Population"

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), p. 131.

Urbanization

J. W. Blassingame, "Before the Ghetto: The Making of the Black Community in Savannah, Georgia, 1865-1880," Journal of Social History, Summer 1973 , pp. 463-464; J. P. Davis, ed., The American Negro Reference Book (Prentice-Hall, 1970); A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 1; C. Eaton, The Growth of Southern Civilization (Harper & Row, 1961), p. 92; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, p. 37; R. Ernst, "The Economic Status of New York City Negroes, 1850-1863," The Making of Black America, ed. A. Meier and E. Rudwick (Atheneum, 1969), Vol. I, p. 253; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," Journal of Social History, Spring 1968, pp. 242-248; E. H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, pp. 423, 424; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 5, 6, 7, 15, 16, 18, 19; E. F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 66, 79; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Urbanization (continued)

World, ed. D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), pp. 260, 265, 266; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," Journal of Social History, Winter 1971-72, p. 202; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 177; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 437; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 343; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 14, 15, 150; H. E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 155-158, 237; C. S. Sydnor, "The Free Negro in Mississippi Before the Civil War," American Historical Review, July 1927, pp. 781, 782; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," South Atlantic Quarterly, October 1911, p. 337; W. Zelinsky, "The Population of the Free Negro in Ante-Bellum America," Population Studies, March 1950, p. 388.

Violence

I. Berlin, Slaves Without Masters (Pantheon, 1974), pp. 338-339; B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 279; T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 3; R. Farley, "The Urbanization of Negroes in the United States," Journal of Social History, Spring 1968, p. 248; J. H. Franklin, "A Brief History of the Negro in the United States," The American Negro Reference Book, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 34; J. H. Franklin, The Free

"FREE PERSONS OF COLOR"

Violence (continued)

Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), p. 93; J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), pp. 222, 235; E. F. Frazier, *The Negro in the United States* (The Macmillan Company, 1949), p. 71; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 36, 40, 66; T. Hershberg, "Free Blacks in Antebellum Philadelphia: A Study of Ex-Slaves, Freeborn, and Socioeconomic Decline," *Journal of Social History*, Winter 1971-72, p. 185; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 100, 102, 119, 122, 129, 131; W. H. Lofton, "Northern Labor and the Negro During the Civil War," *Journal of Negro History*, July 1949, pp. 258, 260, 261, 262, 263, 266-270; C. B. Motley, "The Legal Status of the Negro in the United States," *The American Negro Reference Book*, ed. J. P. Davis (Prentice-Hall, 1966), p. 505; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 440, 449, 511, 512; J. H. Russell, *The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865* (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 127, 172, 173;

H. E. Sterkx, *The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860* (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 31, 192-195, 297-299;

C. G. Woodson, "The Negroes of Cincinnatti Prior to the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, January 1916, pp. 7, 13-15.

IMMIGRATION

Abuse of Immigrants

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 4-5, 70, 102, 290; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 20, 33, 106, 141, 185; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (HArper & Row, 1971), pp. 108-109, 113, 124-125, 129-130, 141, 165-166.

"American Letters"

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. xxi, 81-82, 105, 140, 152-154, 156, 158, 270, 283, 287, 297, 304; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 27, 100, 134; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 41, 66, 71, 85-89, 91-92, 105.

Bondage

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 37, 43-44; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 28-29; A. B. Smith, Colonists in Bondage (Peter Smith, 1965).

indentured servants

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 30-31, 43-45, 47-48, 49, 51-52, 98, 105; M.A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 9, 13, 20, 29, 33, 67; A. B. Smith, Colonists in Bondage (Peter Smith, 1965); P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 98.

slaves

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 18, 31-32.

IMMIGRATION

Causes of Immigration

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 282-284, 288; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 8-9, 22-23, 94-100, 113, 178, 187-190, 192, 194-205, 216, 280, 284-287; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 25, 31, 32, 36, 37-38, 41-42, 47, 66-84, 90.

economic

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 17-24, 26-27, 29, 67-68, 80-81, 83, 118, 119, 120-121, 126, 134, 135, 144, 214, 215, 240-241, 242, 249, 261, 266, 274, 284; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 11, 15, 19, 23, 28, 96-97, 107-114, 194, 195, 205, 288-289, 313; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 31, 40, 59.

political

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 32, 57, 59, 272, 273-274, 288; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 71, 72-73, 74, 97-98, 280-281, 287; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 31.

religious

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 30, 133-134, 136-141, 296-297; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), 8, 11, 14, 15, 19, 27, 98-99, 113, 114, 116, 125-127, 201-202; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 31, 41-42, 59.

IMMIGRATION

Conflicts

with other immigrants

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 47, 48, 55, 163, 226; P. Taylor, *The Distant Magnet* (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 236.

with natives

M. L. Hansen, *The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860* (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 73, 75; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 161-169, 231-233, 236, 253-256, 257, 288.

Contract Labor (see also Padrone)

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 190-191, 204, 251, 257, 291, 293. P. Taylor, *The Distant Magnet* (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 98, 128, 129, 241.

Cost of Transportation (see Transportation)

Criminals (see also Fraud)

M. L. Hansen, *The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860* (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 32, 34, 37, 191; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 21, 111, 133, 152, 251.

Crossing the Ocean (see Transportation)

Destinations

M. L. Hansen, *The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860* (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 33, 34, 38, 40-41, 42-43, 49, 55, 58, 61-65, 68, 90, 99, 101, 119, 124, 125, 137, 138, 231-233, 276-277, 278-279, 293, 298, 301; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 29-31, 41, 65-71, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117,

IMMIGRATION

Destinations (continued)

121, 123, 124, 125-127, 208, 209, 288, 290, 291, 292, 293-294, 295-296, 310-311; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. [illegible], 92, 176-182, 183.

Dillingham Commission

O. Handlin, Race and Nationality in American Life (Doubleday Anchor Books, 1957), pp. 77-83; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 177-183, 209, 214, 217, 218, 222, 225, 269, 312; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 252.

Discrimination

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 135, 248-249, 263, 292, 302-303; P. Taylor, The Distant Magent (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 251.

Education

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), p. 77; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 139-140; Report of the Immigration Commission, The Children of Immigration in Schools, 61st Congress, 3d Session, Document No. 749 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1911); P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 220, 224-225, 251, 265, 278.

Fraud

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 37, 44, 88, 98; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 128.

IMMIGRATION

Health

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 55, 127, 255-259, 269; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 68, 106-107, 128, 132-133, 185; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 109, 113, 122, 123, 127, 128, 129, 149, 151-152, 172, 187, 190.

Homelands

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 4-8, 17-24, 56-58, 59, 79-82, 85-89, 120-122, 126, 128-144, 158-159, 162-163, 199-225, 242-249, 252, 260-261, 262-276, 282-287, 293-296; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 95-99, 107-103, 110-115, 144, 192-194, 195-204; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 27-47, 48-58, 64-65.

Illegal Immigrants

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 263, 291.

Indentured Servants (see Bondage)

Ku Klux Klan

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 275; P. Taylor, The DistantMagnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 251.

Labor Contractors (see Contract Labor, Padrone)

Labor Unions

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 221-223, 253, 254-255, 264, 288, 293, 299; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 202, 205, 251, 255, 261-262.

IMMIGRATION

Latin Americans

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 289, 290-293; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 254-255.

Mental Ability (see INTELLIGENCE)

Nativism

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 107, 303; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 40, 44, 46, 47, 48, 80-90, 132, 147-161, 163-164, 165, 167, 174-175, 229, 230, 244, 248, 252-253, 255, 256-277, 315; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 236, 239-255.

Neighborhoods

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 50-51, 134-135, 223-225, 298; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 210-212, 256.

"New" versus "Old" Immigrants (see also Dillingham Commission)

O. Handlin, Race and Nationality in American Life (Doubleday Anchor Books, 1957), pp. 74-110; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970). pp. 3-4, 177-182, 258, 269, 276; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 170, 245, 249, 252.

Occupations

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 28, 35-37, 53, 58-59; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 111-144.

IMMIGRATION

Occupations (Continued)

concentration

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 130-131, 218-220, 291, 296, 305; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 175, 185-186, 187-188, 197, 261, 274, 277.

dispersion

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 130, 220-221, 283, 294.

in homeland

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 80, 83, 89, 97, 98, 103, 118-119, 121, 140, 144, 163, 227, 245, 253, 260, 266, 267, 269, 274, 285, 287-288, 293; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 13, 20-21, 68, 69, 96, 108, 110, 111-113, 116, 119-120, 129-130, 131-132, 178, 180-182, 190, 194-195, 199, 281-282, 284, 294; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 32, 44-46, 62, 64, 97, 99-100, 169-170, 188, 190.

in the United States

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 14-16, 84, 98, 103, 140, 156-157, 161, 167, 277, 278, 302; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 22, 32, 69, 115, 129, 130-131, 177, 178, 190, 192, 204, 210, 214-215, 217-218,

IMMIGRATION

Occupations (Continued)

282, 291, 292, 294, 296, 311-312, 313; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & ROw, 1971), pp. 36, 46, 171-172, 174-176, 185-188, 190-192, 195-201; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 111-144.

Orientals

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 204, 248, 263-265, 288; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 247-248.

Origins of Immigrants

geographic

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 9-11, 45, 46-47, 49, 50-51, 57-64, 65, 83, 84, 88, 90, 91-92, 97-98, 111, 115, 117, 119, 123-124, 127, 134-136, 214, 227, 231-233, 239, 240-241, 244, 245, 252, 270-271, 272, 289, 290-291, 293, 297, 299; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 12-35, 41, 65-72, 94-98, 100, 178-179, 180, 193-195, 198-205, 208, 279-281, 284-291, 293, 295-296; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 27, 32, 35, 37, 41, 48, 59-60, 61, 62, 64, 176, 182.

IMMIGRATION

Origins of Immigrants (Continued)

social

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 26, 57, 83, 99, 250, 270, 275, 288; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 12, 18, 71, 107, 109, 111-113, 281, 314; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 62, 64,

Padrone (see also Contract Labor)

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 191-192; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 98.

Passage (see Transportation)

Patriotism of Immigrants

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), p. 306; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 53-63, 302, 305, 319.

Periods of Immigration

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 8, 9, 16, 26-52, 53, 56-70, 77, 84, 102-103, 118, 119, 120-122, 123-124, 126, 127-128, 135, 144, 178, 239, 242-261, 265, 280, 293, 305; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 6-38, 64-75, 92-94, 108-115, 116, 192-205, 278-297; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 25, 35, 41, 48, 60, 103-104, 106, 131-132, 145, 146, 182.

IMMIGRATION

Pluralism

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 26, 37, 38-39; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 2, 17, 18, 48-50; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 169, 230-233, 256-257.

Ports

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 88-89, 183, 184-185, 186, 187, [illegible]8-195, 290-292; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970) , pp. 104, 118-119; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 92, 110, 117-119, 124, 126-130, 132-133, 141, 146-150, 164-166.

Quotas (see also Restrictions)

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 276-277, 279-281, 286, 288-289; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 252-255.

Race

P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 248-250.

Refugees

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 57-58, 59, 63, 273; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 20, 71, 115, 123, 280-283, 284-287.

IMMIGRATION

Religion

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 34-35, 73-77, 161-162, 303; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 45, 52, 72, 122-123, 136-137, 211, 225-228, 292, 307, 317-318; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row , 1971), pp. 217-228, 230, 231, 232, 233-238, 257, 266-267, 270-271.

Remittances to Homeland

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp..81-82, 154, 250-251, 266, 281-282, 298; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 105, 109, 134, 186-187; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 36-37, 47, 101-102, 105.

Restrictions (see also Dillingham Commission, Quotas)

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. xviii, 32, 34-35, 45-46, 54, 55-56, 66, 67, 70, 82-83, 97, 155-156, 253-254, 256-260, 289-290, 300; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 20, 43, 44, 46, 64, 67-68, 75, 102-103, 197, 204-205, 249-252, 259-265, 266, 268-270, 274-277, 279-281, 286, 288; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 121, 122, 123, 126, 128, 241-248, 250-251, 252-255.

IMMIGRATION

Return Migration

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 32, 33, 105, 127, 304; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 34, 72, 86-87, 187, 289; P, Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 62, 93, 105, 207, 259.

Sex Ratio

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), p. 29; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 180, 181; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 36, 62.

Stereotypes

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 257, 258, 259, 264, 304.

Transportation

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 4-5, 12-13, 172-178, 179-188, 194-198, 290-293; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 104-107, 183-187; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 68, 92-96, 107-124, 131-144, 145-164.

IMMIGRATION

Transportation (Continued)

conditions

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 102,,127, 165, 253, 269, 299-300; M.A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 106, 183, 185; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 63, 109-110, 112-116, 119- 120, 121-124, 134-141, 151-164.

cost

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 83, 89, 97, 121, 180-181, 198, 249-250, 269, 271-272, 283, 303, 304; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp.105; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 94-96.

time

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 187, 188, 255; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 184-185; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 109, 116, 119, 139, 151.

Undesirables (see also Fraud)

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 32, 33-36, 37; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 21, 43, 111, 152-153.

IMMIGRATION

Urbanization

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 302, 303; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 121, 132, 134, 180, 211, 214, 216, 293; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 174-175, 178, 180, 192-195.

Violence

M. L. Hansen, The Atlantic Migration 1607-1860 (Harper & Row, 1940), pp. 34-35, 49; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 44, 45, 149, 249, 257, 288, 305; P. Taylor, The Distant Magnet (Harper & Row, 1971), p. 236.

INTELLIGENCE

Ability (see Ability Grouping, Abstract Ability, Achievement Tests, Aptitude Tests, Associative Learning, Cognitive Learning, "G" Factor, Genius, "Gifted" Individuals, I.Q., Level I Versus Level II Ability, Mathematical Ability, Mathematical Ability, Memory Sex Differences)

Ability Grouping

L. C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), p. 27; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 34-35.

Abstract Ability

B.M. Boody, A Psychological Study of Immigrant Children at Ellis Island (The Williams & Wilkins Company, 1926), pp. 67, 128; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 246-247; R. Cancro, "Genetic Contributions to Individual Differences in Intelligence: An Introduction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 8, 15, 34, 52, 222; V.T. Graham, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco," Journal of Comparative Psychology, Vol. 6, pp. 55-60, 65-70; A.G. Hughes, "Jews and Gentiles," Eugenics Review, Spring 1929, p. 94; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 35, 271; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 229; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 81; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., Robert Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 136; A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, p. 431; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), p. 87; R. Pintner, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), pp. 343, 344; D.W. Seago and T.S. Koldin, "A Comparative Study of the

INTELLIGENCE

Abstract Ability (continued)

Mental Capacity of Sixth Grade Jewish and Italian Children," School and Society, Vol. 22, pp. 565, 566; R.A. Schwegler and E. Winn, "A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of White and Colored Children," Journal of Educational Research, Vol. 2, p. 845; M. Sherman and C.B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," Child Development, Vol. III, No. 4, 1932, pp. 283, 284, 286, 287, 288; T. Sowell, "Arthur Jensen and His Critics: The Great IQ Controversy," Change, May 1973, pp. 36-37; P.E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 74, 104, 147, 168, 173, 203, 207; R.M. Yerkes, ed., Psychological Examining in the United States Army, Memoirs of the National Academy of Sciences, Vol. XV (Government Printing Office, 1921), p. 705.

Achievement Tests

R. Cancro, "Genetic Contributions to Individual Differences in Intelligence: An Introduction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 35-37, 44, 47, 282-283, 289; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaptation (Mouton Publishers, 1972), p. 26; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 59, 72-73, 75-76, 90, 105, 124, 210, 354.

Adoption

B. S. Burks , "The Relative Influence of Nature and Nurture Upon Mental Development: A Comparative Study of Foster Parent-Foster Child Resemblance and True Parent-True Child Resemblance," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928) pp. 248-254, 257; H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 170, 259-

INTELLIGENCE

Adoption (continued)

261; F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell , "The Influence of Environment on the Intelligence, School Achievement, and Conduct of Foster Children," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928), pp. 106, 118, 127, 135-140, 179-185; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 55, 88, 196-197, 203, 232, 240, 241; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Education Review, Winter 1969, pp. 52, 53; A. R. Jensen , "Let's understand Skodak and Skeels, Finally," Educational Psychologist, Vol. 10, 1973, pp. 30-31, 33-34; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1263-1264; A. M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 241-305; H. H. Newman and K. J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 26; M. Skodak and H. M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 85-125; S. G. Vandenberg, "What Do We Know Today About the Inheritance of Intelligence and How Do We Know It?," Intelligence: Genetic Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 184.

Africans

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 249-250; L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 25, 37-46, 63-69, 71-72, 349-354; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 24, 65-66, 70-71, 135-139, 149, 220, 229, 283, 287-290, 332;

INTELLIGENCE

Africans (continued)

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?", Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 86, 87; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 122, 123; P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 101-103.

Age

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 66, 241, 271-272, 287-288; L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 332-337, 368-370, 401-408; F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell, "The influence of environment on the intelligence, school achievement and conduct of foster children," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928), pp. 120, 125, 128-129, 134-135, 195-197, 246-247; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 77-78, 279, 326; A. R. Jensen, "Let's understand Skodak and Skeels, finally," Educational Psychologist, Vol. 10, 1973, p. 33; A. M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 255-256, 258-259, 269-270, 282, 286; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 50-51; H. H. Newman and K. J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 105-111, 142; M Skodak and H. H. Skeels, "A Final Follow-up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Gentic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 86-88, 90-96, 98-102, 111-112, 114-116, 122-124.

INTELLIGENCE

Aptitude Tests

S. W. Bijou, "Evironment and Intelligence: A Behavioral Analysis," Intelligence: Genetic Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 224; L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaptation (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 15-16; L. G. Humphreys, "Theory of Intelligence," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 36; P. R. Merrifield, "Using Measured Intelligence Intelligently," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 46.

Army Alpha

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press 1923), pp. xxii, xxiii, xxiv, 3-31, 192; H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 166; C. B. Davenport and M. Steggereds, Race Crossing in Jamaica (Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1929), pp. 355-365;

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 60-61; R. Pintner, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), p. 353.

Army Beta

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), pp. xxii, xxiii, xxiv, 32-53, 57, 100, 102, 192; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 7; R. Pintner, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), p. 353.

Army General Classification Test

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 65.

INTELLIGENCE

Armed Forces Qualifications Test

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 61-64, 211, 324; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Bosst IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 87.

Associative Learning

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 96, 313;

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 255-259;

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 104, 111-117.

Assortative Mating

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 65-66, 73-75, 79, 84, 186-187; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 52, 69, 120, 152, 158-159, 187-188, 199-200, 215, 223-224, 226, 253, 372; A. R. Jensen (1973b), "Let's understand Skodak and Skeels, finally," Educational Psychologist, Vol. 10, 1973, pp. 30-35; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 215; A. R. Jensen "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 34-37; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), p. 49.

Attitudes (see also Expectations)

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 121, 262, 360;

INTELLIGENCE

Attitudes (continued)

A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed. R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 133;

A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education" University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 446-447, 455.

Autistic Children

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education, (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 236.

Biological Influences (see Genes, Heredity, Prenatal Influences)

Birth Order

B. K. Eckland, "Social Class Structure and the Genetic Basis of Intelligence," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 67; F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell (1928), "The influence of environment on the intelligence, school achievement and conduct of foster children," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928), p. 135; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 346; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Booster IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 74.

Blacks (see Africans, Negroes, West Indians)

Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 310-312, 418-419, 421, 423-427.

The Brain (see also Head Size)

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 29, 124-148;

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 12, 26, 47, 205, 265; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 25, 343-344.

INTELLIGENCE

Burt, Sir Cyril

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 26, 46, 186, 193, 285;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 3, 26-27, 41, 77, 92, 145, 152; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Booster IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 33; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, p. 1263; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972.

Chinese

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 17, 19, 23, 163-165, 180, 278;

V. T. Graham, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco," Journal of Comparative Psychology, Vol. 6, pp. 43-71;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 29, 60, 240, 247, 253, 278, 289-290, 299, 304-305, 312, 343, 353, 363.

A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 127; P. M. Symands, "The Intelligence of Chinese in Hawaii," School and Society, Vol. 19, p. 442;

K. T. Yeung, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco and Vicinity," Journal of Applied Psychology, Vol. 5, pp. 267-274.

INTELLIGENCE

City Versus Country

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 4, 191, 259, 272-273;

F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell (1928), "The Influence of Environment on the Intelligence, School Achievement and Conduct of Foster Children," National Society for the Study of Education: *Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence* (Bloomington, 1928), p. 202. ✓O. Klineberg, *Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration* (Columbia University Press, 1935), pp. 34, 53-55; L.R. Wheeler, "A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," *Journal of Educational Psychology*, May 1942, p. 321.

Classes (see Socioeconomic Classes)

Cognitive Learning (see also Associative Learning)

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 8-13, 66, 72, 222-223, 226, 230, 258, 286, 291, 298; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, *Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption* (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 86, 317-327;

A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 73, 96, 271, 275, 283, 332-334. A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, p. 104;

Coleman Report

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 245, 257; A. R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 95, 97-99, 120, 244-246,

INTELLIGENCE

Coleman Report (continued)

252, 255-256, 266, 278; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 10; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 85, 86; A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, p. 431.

College Board Examinations

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 26, 70.

Compensatory Education

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 82, 231-232, 241, 246-251, 257, 260, 268, 280-281; L.J. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policy," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No.2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 192; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 22-23, 38, 56; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 60-64; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 2-5, 97, 98, 102, 103, 105, 106; J.S. Kagen, "Inadequate Evidence and Illogical Conclusions," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 128; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 312, 424.

INTELLIGENCE

Controversy

W.F. Bodmer and L.L. Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," Scientific American, October 1970, p. 29; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 32; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 4-6, 23-24; L.J. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policty," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, p. 196; H.J. Eysenck, The I.Q. Argument (The Library Press, 1971), pp. i-iv;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 3, 7, 30, 125-129, 231-234, 255, 351; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 10, 60, 322, 332;

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 79; A.R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, pp. 214-215; A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 433-436;

H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 23; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 297-298, 308;

T. Sowell, "Arthur Jensen and His Critics: The Great IQ Controversy," Change, May 1973, pp. 33-36; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 265-269; "The Great IQ Controversy," Newsweek, December 17, 1973, pp. 109ff.

INTELLIGENCE

Controversy (continued)

moral issues

R. Cancro, "Genetic Contributions to Individual Differences in Intelligence: An Introduction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 63; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 28, 33-34; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 11, 18; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, p. 298.

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 25, 32, 36, 40, 73, 224, 263, 284; L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 30-31; F. H. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell, "The Influence of Environment on the Intelligence, School Achievement and Conduct of Foster Children," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Blooming, 1928), pp. 105, 110, 128, 175-178, 278-287; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 34-36, 58, 63, 72-73, 75-76, 79-81, 88, 91-92, 94, 108-119, 126, 195, 202-216, 232, 352, 356-357, 372; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 333-335; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 48-52, 53, 77; A. R. Jensen, "Lets understand Skodak and Skeels, Finally," Educational Psychologist, Vol. 10, 1973, pp. 30-31; A. R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," Environment, Heredity and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, pp. 218, 219; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of

INTELLIGENCE

Correlations (continued)

I. Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1260-1263; A. M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 242, 245-248, 252, 282-284, 293, 298, 301, 303; H. H. Newman and K. J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 94-100, 347-348; Shockley, Gage, Jensen and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race and I. Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 309-311, 416, 420-423, 425-427, 461; M. Skodak and H. M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundren Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 108-112, 114-115.

Cranial Measurements (see Head Size)

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 73.

Creativity

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 93-123.

Cultural Bias

H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 81, 109, 110, 112; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 16-23, 70; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 20, 25-27, 50, 68, 447-452; A. Davis, et.al., Intelligence and Cultural Differences (university of Chicago Press, 1971);

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 291-319, 360; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 5-7, 229, 230; A.R. Jensen,

INTELLIGENCE

Cultural Bias (continued)

"How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 81, 109, 110, 112; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 133; A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 441-442; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, p..1265; M Sherman, and C.B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," Child Development, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), p. 285.

Definition of Intelligence

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row 1968), pp. 12, 15-39: R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 8, 17, 24, 31-34 34, 36, 41, 50-52, 59, 221, 283; F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell, "The Influence of Environment on the Intelligence, School Achievement, and Conduct of Foster Children," National Scoiety for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928) pp. 103-104; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 5-13, 19; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 22, 24, 73, 89, 313, 322, 354; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology,"

INTELLIGENCE

Definition of Intelligence (continued)

Science, March 1974, p. 1262; Shockley, Gage, Jense, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, p. 309; P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 3-32.

Development (See Maturation)

Dysgenic Trends (see National Intelligence)

Ellis Island Studies (see Immigration)

Environment

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 25-27, 34-41, 60-61, 65-67, 72, 79-85, 96-97, 163-166, 171, 186-189, 221, 225-228, 231-235, 241-242, 245, 253, 255-260, 263, 268-273; L.C. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policy," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 191; L. C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 90-94, 251-255, 339-346, 447-452, 473-475;

F. N. Freeman, K. J. Holzinger and B. C. Mitchell, "The Influence of Environment on the Intelligence, School Achievement, and Conduct of Foster Children," National Society for the Study of Education: Twenty-Seventh Yearbook: Nature and Nurture, Part I, Their Influence on Intelligence (Bloomington, 1928), pp. 103-121, 223, 252, 285, 298-309, 318;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 1, 4, 19, 43-50, 54-53, 58, 67, 90, 104, 117, 127-129,

INTELLIGENCE

Environment (continued)

170, 173, 175-179, 196-197, 202-204, 211, 231-235, 243-253, 279, 284, 306, 312, 330, 345, 356-358, 359, 363, 369; A. R. Jensen, "Let's understand Skodak and Skeels, finally," *Educational Psychologist,* Vol. 10, 1973, pp. 30, 32-34; A.R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," *Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence*, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the *Harvard Educational Review*, 1969, p. 233; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp.59-71, 84-86, 90-91; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences*, ed. R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 112-113; 117, 120-121; O. Klineberg, *Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration* (Columbia University Press, 1935), pp. 4, 23-24, 37, 41-43, 53-56, 59, 62; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," *Science*, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266; E. S. Lee, "Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration: A Philadelphia Test of the Klineberg Hypothesis," *American Sociological Review*, Vol. 16, 1951, pp. 227-233; A. M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," *Genetic Psychology Monographs*, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 241-246, 249, 252, 255-256, 258-260, 270, 273-275, 279-284, 287-293, 296-300, 302-305; H. H. Newman, F. N. Freeman and K.J. Holzinger, *Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment* (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 23, 36, 51, 104-106, 111, 145-146, 325, 337-343, 348-349, 350-359; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, " A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," *Phi Delta Kappan*, January and March 1972, pp. 297-305, 308-312, 415-417, 420-427, 461; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred

INTELLIGENCE

Environment (continued)

Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 85, 111, 116; L.R. Wheeler, " A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," Journal of Educational Psychology, May 1942, pp. 322-324.

Expectations

L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 95-96; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 260-263, 361; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 107-108. A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 104, 107-117.

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 84-85;

background

S. W. Bijou, Environment and Intelligence: A Behavioral Analysis," Intelligence: Genetic Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 234; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 236, 335-336, 347; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 75, 76; P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 52-62.

size

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 169; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 91, 94, 95, 96; M. Sherman and C. B

INTELLIGENCE

Family (continued)

Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," Child Development, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), p. 289.

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 7-23, 267, 282-823; L.J. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policy," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 197; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 385-389;

First Born (see Birth Order, Family)

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 22, 73, 76, 106, 251, 274, 293, 299-301, 304, 354, 361. A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 9, 10, 11-12, 57, 111;

Genetics (see also Dysgenic Trends, Heredity, "Interaction")

W.F. Bodmer and L.L. Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," Scientific American, October 1970, pp. 19-29; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 23, 33-34, 40, 60, 72, 78-80, 89, 92-93, 96, 165-168, 171-172, 176, 183, 212-214, 241-243, 245, 247, 253, 267, 299; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 90-92, 339-349; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

INTELLIGENCE

Genetics (continued)

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 4, 7, 22, 43-48, 59-68, 90, 113, 198, 211, 284, 306-308, 355, 363; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 30-33, 44, 46, 79-81;

A. R. Jensen, "Lets understand Skodak and Skeels, finally," Educational Psychologist, Vol. 10, 1973, pp. 30-34.

A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, p. 430; J.S. Kagen, "Inadequate Evidence and Illogical Conclusions," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 127; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 297-303, 308-311, 415-417, 419-427, 461; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, p. 111.

genes

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 25, 33, 59, 61-62, 65, 72, 78-79, 93-97, 102, 171, 188, 198, 203, 206, 221, 263; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

INTELLIGENCE

Genetics (continued)

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 8, 31, 54-55, 108, 126, 130-148, 159, 215, 218, 222, 347;

A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 121-122;

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 298, 300, 302, 304.

outbreeding

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 348-349; A. R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, p. 229;

Genius

J. McV. Hunt and G. E. Kirk, "Social Aspests of Intelligence: Evidence and Issues," Intelligence: Genetic Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 263.

Germans (see also Nazi Race Theories)

R. B. Cattel, "The Structure of Intelligence in Relation to the Nature-Nurture Controversy," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmetal Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 23.

INTELLIGENCE

Genotype

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 39, 60-61, 68, 73, 78-81, 85, 102, 169, 172-173, 265, 271, 274, 279; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 9, 46-48, 68, 140, 173, 306, 312.

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 17, 64;

"Gifted" Individuals

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 233-234; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 13, 35,151, 169-171, 197-198, 290, 292; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, p. 418.

Group Differences Compared to Individual Differences

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 16, 63-64, 72, 89, 93, 96, 101, 248-249, 288; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 13-16,28, 35, 42, 125.

Group Tests (see also Individual Tests)

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 237-242.; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp.42, 121, 271; H.H. Newman and K.J.Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p.25.

INTELLIGENCE

Head Size (see also The Brain)

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 5, 27, 206;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 25, 131, 333, 349; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 73; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 81-83.

Head Start Program

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 24, 264-269, 277-282, 272-294, 299; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 232, 270, 280, 317-318; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 60-62; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 311.

Heredity

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 7, 24-26, 35, 65, 68, 71, 85, 93-98, 100, 102, 165, 172, 176-177, 183, 188, 221, 231, 263; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, p. 1478; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 43, 48-51, 128; A.M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 241-242, 245-246, 252-253, 260, 273-274, 284, 299, 304-305;

H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 3, 19-22, 87, 111, 116, 350-359.

INTELLIGENCE

Heredity (continued)

Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," *Phi Delta Kappan*, January and March 1972, pp. 297-298, 310, 419, 421, 424, 427.

Heritability

W.F. Bodmer and L.L. Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," *Scientific American*, October 1970, pp. 24, 27, 28; H.J. Butcher, *Human Intelligence* (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 149-170; R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 60, 71-73, 78, 85, 93, 101, 193, 195, 197, 269, 273-276; L.J. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policy," *Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence*, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the *Harvard Educational Review*, 1969, pp. 194-195; J.F. Crow, "Genetic Theories and Influences: Comments on the Value of Diversity," *Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence*, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the *Harvard Educational Review*, 1969, pp. 153-161;

A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 1, 11, 28, 42-50, 55-59, 87-88, 103-119, 125-148, 172, 178-186, 199-200, 208, 305, 315, 319, 327, 345, 355-356, 366-375;

A.R. Jensen, *Genetics and Education* (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 211, 294-306; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp. 33-34, 42, 43, 45, 46-48, 57-59, 64, 65; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences*, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 120, 121;

INTELLIGENCE

Heritability (continued)

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 49-50, 55-56, 69-70, 72, 87, 91, 93, 102, 104-105, 107, 112, 166-170; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 303-304, 309, 311-312, 420-427; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, p. 85.

Herrnstein, R. V.

D. Layzer,"Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259, 1263; Schockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 301, 311.

History

L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 80-83.

Immigration (see also Chinese, Germans, Irish, Italian, Japanese, Jews, Mexican-Americans, Puerto Ricans, West Indians)

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), pp. vii, 93, 110-111; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 32, 343, 353.

Inbreeding

R. B. Cattel, "The Structure of Intelligence in Relation to the Nature-Nurture Controversy," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune &

INTELLIGENCE

History

Stratton, 1971), p. 4; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 217; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Bosst IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 55, 56; A. R. Jensen, The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 121-122; M. Sherman and C. B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," Child Development, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), p. 279; S. G. Vandenberg, "What Do We Know Today About the Inheritance of Intelligence and How Do Wo Know It?" Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 198-203.

Incest (see Inbreeding)

Incremental Gains

B. M. Boody, A Psychological Study of Immigrant Children at Ellis Island (The Williams & Wilkins Company, 1926), p. 67;

K. Davis, "Final Note on a Case of Extreme Isolation," American Journal of Sociology, March 1947, pp. 433, 436, 437; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 97-108; M. Sherman and C. B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," Child Development, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), p. 287; H. M. Skeels, et. al., A Study of Environmental Stimulation: An Orphanage Preschool Project (University of Iowa, 1938); S. S. Stodolsky and C. Lesser, "Learning Patterns in the Disadvantaged," Harvard Educational Review, Fall 1967, p. 571; D. H. Stott, "Observations on Retests and Discrepancy on Mentally Subnormal Children"; P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 104, 105-106; L. R. Wheeler, "A Comparative

INTELLIGENCE

Incremental Gains (continued)

Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," Journal of Educational Psychology, May 1942, pp. 324-329.

Indian (American)

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 85 ; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 29, 187, 240, 244-247, 278, 317, 360, 362.

Individual Tests

S. W. Bijou, "Environment and Intelligence: A Behavioral Analysis," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 236; H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 218-237; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 42; O. Klineberg, Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration (Columbia University Press, 1935), p. 3.

Ingle, Dwight J.

B. E. Ginsberg and W. S. Laughlin, "Race and Intelligence, What Do We Really Know?" Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 78, 82; A. R. Jensen Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 21.

Institutionalized Individuals (see also Army, Orphans, Mental Retardation)

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 207, 231, 235, 265, 270-272, 290; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 25; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 86-125.

INTELLIGENCE

"Interaction"

W.F. Bodmer and L.L.Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," *Scientific American*, October 1970, p. 29; R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 85, 97, 221, 241-242, 245, 266; L.J. Cronbach, "Heredity, Environment, and Educational Policy," *Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence*, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the *Harvard Educational Review*, 1969, p. 198; A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 8, 43, 48-54, 173-173, 191-193, 200-201, 343, 356, 364, 367; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp. 37, 39-41; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," *Science*, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266.

International Comparisons

A. Concro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc.,1971), pp. 17-19, 81-83, 197, 269; A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 301-302, 315-317, 331, 352, 362.

IQ

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 12, 38, 53-55, 61-62, 72, 77-78, 82-85, 184-191, 197, 199, 202, 204-206, 224-225, 231-232, 257, 259, 264, 267-270, 273-276, 282-286, 288, 296; A. R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 6, 13, 33-34, 36, 104, 161-194, 211-216, 222-223, 236, 256, 292, 335, 345; H. H. Newman and K. J. Holzinger, *Twins: A Study of Heredity amd Environment* (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 76-78, 92, 96-102, 116.

INTELLIGENCE

I. Q. Tests

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 13, 50-55, 62-64, 68-71, 179, 188, 222-224, 263, 270, 273, 286; A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 13, 16, 33-34, 36, 59, 63-65, 74-79, 104, 161-194, 211-216, 222-223, 236, 260-263, 292, 334, 345; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," *Science*, March 1974, pp. 1259-1266; E.S. Lee, "Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration: A Philadelphia Test of the Klineberg Hypothesis," *American Sociological Review*, Vol. 16, 1951, pp. 228-233; A.M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," *Genetic Psychology Monographs*, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 271-272, 277-278; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, *Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment* (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 7; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," *Phi Delta Kappan*, January and March 1972, p.303; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," *Journal of Genetic Psychology*, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 85-125.

Isolation

H. J. Butcher, *Human Intelligence* (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 258; K. Davis, "Final Note on a Case of Extreme Isolation," *American Journal of Sociology*, March 1947, pp. 432-437; M. Sherman and C. B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," *Child Development*, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), pp. 279-290; H. M. Skeels, *et. al.*, *A Study of Environmental Stimulation: An Orphanage Preschool Project* (University of Iowa, 1938), p. 12; P. E. Vernon, *Intelligence and Cultural Environment* (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 154-160; L. R. Wheeler, "A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," *Journal of Educational Psychology*, May 1942, pp. 321-334.

INTELLIGENCE

Japanese

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 60, 240, 247, 253, 278, 299, 304-305, 312, 343, 353, 363.

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 55; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed. R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 127;

in Japan

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 55; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Enviornmental Influences, ed. R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 116; S. G. Vandenberg, "What Do We Know Today About the Inheritance of Intelligence and How Do We Know It?" Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 199, 204.

in United States

Jensen, Arthur R.

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton,Inc., 1971), pp. 4, 19, 24, 37, 66, 78, 82, 96, 101, 186, 231, 240-241, 243, 246-248, 267-268, 270, 282; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 90-91, 266;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 6-7, 13, 23, 95;

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969;

INTELLIGENCE

Jensen, Arthur R. (continued)

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259, 1262-1265; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q., " Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 297, 308-309, 311, 420-427, 461.

Jews

B.M. Boody, A Psychological Study of Immigrant Children at Ellis Island (The Williams & Wilkins Company, 1926), pp. 67, 86; C.C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press,1923), pp. 189-190; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 62, 92-93, 99-100, 102, 204, 247, 278; A.G. Hughes, "Jews and Gentiles," Eugenics Review, Spring 1929, pp. 89-94; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 59-60, 127, 145, 253, 343, 363.

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 70;

Level I Versus Level II Ability

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Straton, Inc., 1971), p. 268; L. C. Cronbach and P. J. D. Brenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), p. 266; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 6, 22-23; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 3, 226-228, 231-251, 258-281, 284-293; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 112-117.

INTELLIGENCE

Low-Scoring Groups

B. M. Boody, *A Psychological Study of Immigrant Children at Ellis Island* (The Williams & Wilkins Company, 1926), pp. 9, 10, 11; G. L. Brown, "Intelligence as Related to Nationality," *Journal of Educational Research*, Vol. 5, p. 326;

D. K. Cohen, "Immigrants and the Schools," *Review of Educational Research*, Vol. 40, No. 1, pp. 20, 21, 24;

K. Davis, "Final Note on a Case of Extreme Isolation," *American Journal of Sociology*, March 1974, pp. 432-437; J. R. Dickenson, "Jensen's IQ Theory Smarts Educators," *The National Observer* April 7, 1973; p. 18; H. J. Eysenck, *The IQ Argument* (The Library Press, 1971), p. 123;

J. A. Fitzgerald and W. W. Ludeman, "The Intelligence of India Children," *Journal of Comparative Psychology*, Vol. 6, pp. 319-328;

D. R. Manley, "Mental Ability in Jamaica," *Social and Economic Studies*, March 1969, pp. 54, 55; R. Pintner, *Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results* (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), pp. 352-356; R. Pintner and R. Keller, "Intelligence Tests of Foreign Children," *Journal of Educational Psychology*, Vol. 13, pp. 214, 215; M. Sherman and C. B Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," *Child Development*, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932); H. M. Skells and E. A. Fillmore, "The Mental Development of Children from Underpriviledged Homes," *Journal of Genetic Psychology*, May 1973; P. E. Vernon, *Intelligence and Cultural Environment* (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 69-75, 76-78, 104, 147, 155, 184, 202-205; L. R. Wheeler, "A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," *Journal of Educational Psychology*, May 1942, pp. 321-334.

INTELLIGENCE

Mathematical Ability (see also Abstract Ability)

A. R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 61, 91; C. C. Li, "A Tale of Two Thermo Bottles: Properties of a Genetic Model for Human Intelligence," *Intelligence" Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), 167.

Mating Patterns (see Assortative Mating)

Maturation

C. C. Brigham, *A Study of American Intelligence* (Princeton University Press, 1923), p. 146; H. J. Butcher, *Human Intelligence* (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 29, 50, 168, 171-199;

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 8, 14, 25, 34, 40, 94, 98, 242, 281, 286, 290; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, *Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption* (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 401-408; A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 49, 53-55, 76-79, 88, 95-97, 312-318, 362;

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp. 18, 62, 63, 69, 73, 76, 86, 87, 102, 115;

H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, *Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment* (University of Chicago Press, 1937), p. 16;

M. Sherman and C. B. Key, "The Intelligence of Isolated Mountain Children," *Child Development*, Vol. III, No. 4 (1932), pp. 286, 287, 289; H. M. Skells and E. A. Fillmore, "The Mental Development of Children From Underpriviledged Homes," *Journal of Genetic Psychology*, May 1937, pp. 431, 432; P. E. Vernon, *Intelligence and Cultural Environment* (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), p. 79; L. R. Wheeler, "A Comparative Study of

INTELLIGENCE

Maturation (continued)

the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," Journal of Educational Psychology, May 1942, pp. 322, 329, 332; K. T. Yeung, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco and Vicin[illegible]" Journal of Applied Psychology, Vol. 5, pp. 270, 271.

racial differences

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 280-286, 287-290;

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter, 1969, pp. 69, 86, 87; L. D. Lacy, "Relative Intelligence of White and Colored Children," The Elementary School Journal.

sex differences

Measurement

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 22, 44; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed.,R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 109-110, 155-156.

Memory

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 8, 15, 19, 296;

V. T. Graham, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco," Journal of Comparative Psychology, Vol. 6, pp. 50, 51;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 75, 91, 110, 122, 271, 303-304, 313, 334, 361;

INTELLIGENCE

Memory (continued)

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education, (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 248-255; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 137-144.

Mental Age

C.C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), pp. 55, 56; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 12, 38, 40, 264, 282-283, 288; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), p. 96; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 280, 304, 363; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 106-111; A.M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 286-288,290, 296; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 298-302, 311-312; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol.75,1949, pp. [illegible], 96-102, 106-116, 118-124.

Mental Retardation

B.M. Boody, A Psychological Study of Immigrant Children at Ellis Island (The Williams & Wilkins Company, 1926), p. 86; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 231; R. Cancro, ed.,

INTELLIGENCE

Mental Retardation (continued)

Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 39, 91, 183, 199, 202-208, 231-235, 265, 280; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 272-274; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 17, 35-36, 59, 67, 151, 186, 332-333, 340-343; C. Kirkpatrick, Intelligence and Immigration (Arno Press, 1970), pp. 47-51; R. Pinter, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), p. 360; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 87, 89-90, 112. A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 204-293; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 92; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro, (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 117-118, 153;

Mexican Americans

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princston University Press, 1923), pp. 136-137; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 29, 100-101, 240, 247-252, 257, 278, 303, 309-312, 353, 360.

Monozygotic Twins (see Twins)

INTELLIGENCE

Motor Tests

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 35.

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 222; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 86; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed.,R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc.,1971), p. 127; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 71-72; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 78, 114, 121, 321-329, 345, 361-362; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 85-86.

National Intelligence

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), p. xx; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 215.

comparisons

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968),pp. 234, 240;

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 64.

P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970).

dysgenic trends

C.C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), p. 210; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row,

INTELLIGENCE

National Intelligence (continued)

1968), pp. 165-170; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 78, 83; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 26, 194; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p.331; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholarship Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 91-95; R. Pinter, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), pp. 361-363; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 297-298, 303, 305, 307, 418.

Nazi Racial Theories

H. J. Eysenck, The I. Q. Argument (The Library Press, 1971), pp. 4-5;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 40;

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 328;

Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, " A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 305-306.

Negroes (see also Africans, West Indians)

C.C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), pp. 208-209; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 77-78, 82-83, 93, 179, 204, 243-244, 247, 276; L.C. Cronbach and P.J. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 95-96, 251-255;

INTELLIGENCE

Negroes (continued)

T.R. Garth and C.A. Whatley, "The Intelligence of Southern Negro Children," School and Society, October 1925, Vol. XXII, pp. 501-504; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 16, 21, 29, 35, 59, 63-67, 95, 98, 101, 127, 179-186, 220-221, 228, 244-247, 255-259, 280, 317, 353; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 69, 71, 81-83, 95; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed. R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971); A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education,"University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 415-419, 430-433;

O. Klineberg, Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration (Columbia University Press, 1935), pp. 1-4, 22-24, 28-29, 43044, 47-48, 57-62; E.S.Lee,"Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration: A Philadelphia Test of the Klineberg Hypothesis," American Sociological Review, Vol. 16, 1951, pp. 227-233; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 303-305, 308, 310-312, 418-419, 421, 423-427; A. M. Shuey, The Testing of Negro Intelligence (Social Science Press, 1966); P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), p. 73.

Normal Distribution

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Gentic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 86, 99, 267; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 35, 66,

INTELLIGENCE

Normal Distribution (continued)

164, 193, 213, 253-254, 293-294; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review,* Winter 1969, pp. 20-28; A. R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," *Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence,* Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the *Harvard Educational Review,* 1969, pp. 222-223.

Nutrition

R. B. Cattel, "The Structure of Intelligence in Relation to the Nature-Nurture Controversy," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 26; B. K. Eckland, "Social Class Structure and the Genetic Basis of Intelligence," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 67; B. E. Ginsberg and W. S. Laughlin, "Race and Intelligence, What Do We Really Know?" *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 82, 85; J. McV. Hunt and G. E. Kirk, "Social Aspects of Intelligence: Evidence and Issues," *Intellegence: Genetic Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 279; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 330-340, 350, 362, 369; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp. 73, 74.

Orphans (see Institutional and Individuals)

H. M. Skeels, *A Study of Environmental Stimulation: An Orphanage Preschool Project* (University of Iowa, 1938); H. M. Skells and E. A. Fillmore, "The Mental Development of Children From Underpriviledged Homes," *Journal of Genetic Psychology,* May 1937, p. 431.

Outbreeding (see Genetics)

INTELLIGENCE

"Overlap"

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), p. 82; H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 253; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 134, 148, 294; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 81.

Patterns of Ability by Ethnicity

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 78, 246; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 430-432; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 16, 100-102, 113, 117-119, 158-194, 210-216, 237, 267, 275, 278, 302-304, 317, 327, 352-353; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 109; S.S. Stodolsky and G. Lesser, "Learning Patterns in the Disadvantaged," Harvard Educational Review, Fall 1967, pp. 546-593.

Phenotype

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environment Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 39, 61-62, 68, 72-73, 78-81, 84-85, 222, 226-227, 230, 241-242, 274;

Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review" Science 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 43-48, 226, 306; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ

INTELLIGENCE

Phenotype (continued)

and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 17; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analysis of IQ Scores: Science or Numerology" Science, March 1974, pp. 1259-1966; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race and IQ", Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, p. 302 .

Precocity (see also maturation)

A.R. Jensen,

Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 280-281, 283, 287, 290.

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 222-225; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 69; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 127;

Predictive Validity (see Tests)

A. R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education" University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 443, 509, 513, 514; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 172-179.

Premature Birth

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 341-342, 346.

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 71;

INTELLIGENCE

Prenatal Influences

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 26, 33, 39, 41, 67, 78, 80, 82, 85; A. R. Jensen Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 43, 227-228, 333-334, 341, 344-346, 349, 362-363, 369; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 68, 69, 70, 72; H. H. Newman, and K. J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 36-38, 111, 354, 355.

Pre-Test and Post-Test Differences

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 262, 327. A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?," Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 105, 106;

Puerto Ricans

E. W. Gordon, "Methodological Problems and Pseudoissues in the Nature-Nurture Controversy," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 247; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 100, 240, 257, 278, 353; P. E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), p.73.

Race (see also Africans, Negroes, Immigrants)

C.C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), pp. 157-181, 207-209; R. Cancro, ed. Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 3-5, 61, 77, 93, 100, 176-177, 244, 263; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973);

INTELLIGENCE

Race (continued)

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 78-81; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971); A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 430-436;

O. Klineberg, Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration (Columbia University Press, 1935), p. 3; D.Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1265-1266; R. Pinter, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), p. 302; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 297, 303-304, 307, 311-312, 415, 419, 423, 426, 261; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 278-283.

Racism

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 5, 23, 77, 90-92, 243, 276; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 7, 10-11, 18, 31-33, 39, 41, 158, 160, 186-187, 253, 270, 344, 364.

Regression to the Mean

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 100, 165; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 117-120, 185, 239, 358; A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 206; A. R. Jensen, "How Much

INTELLIGENCE

Scholastic Achievement (continued)

Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 84.

Regression to the Mean (continued)

Scholastic Achievement

H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 279-291; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 224, 257; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 371-378; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 2, 30-31, 56, 58, 72, 79, 90, 103-119, 210, 238, 244-247, 256-258, 355;

A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 65-66; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 58-59, 81, 106; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 146-150; A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, p. 413;

Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 423-424.

Selective Migration

H. J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 252; H. J. Eysenck, The IQ Argument (The Library Press, 1971), p. 97;

INTELLIGENCE

Selection Migration (continued)

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 65, 98-99, 220, 253; O. Klineberg, Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration (Columbia University Press, 1935), pp. 4, 16-17, 19-20, 22-26, 39, 59-60, 62; E.S. Lee, "Negro Intelligence and Selective Migration: A Philadelphia Test of the Klineberg Hypothesis," American Sociological Review, Vol. 16, 1951, pp. 227-233. L. R. Wheeler, "A Comparative Study of the Intelligence of East Tennessee Mountain Children," Journal of Educational Psychology, May 1942, p. 331.

Separated Twins (see Twins)

Sex Differences

H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), p. 269; L.C. Cronbach P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 219-221, 333-337, 368-370; W. Dennis, "The Performance of Hopi Children on the Goodenough Draw-A-Man Test," Journal of Comparative Psychology, Vol. 21, (1942), pp. 343, 347; T.R. Garth and C.A. Whatley, "The Intelligence of Southern Negro Children," School and Society, October 1925, Vol. XXII, p. 503; A.G. Hughes, "Jews and Gentiles," Eugenics Review, Spring 1929, p. 92; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 319, 326; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), p. 222; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 32, 67, 87; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971); A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review,

INTELLIGENCE

Sex Differences (continued)

Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 411, 419-424; A.M [illegible]ahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, p. 272; D.R. Manley, "Mental Ability in Jamaica," Social and Economic Studies, March 1969, p. 60; R. Pintner, Intelligence Testing: Methods and Results (Henry Holt & Co., 1923), p. 358; T. Sowell, "Arthur Jensen and His Critics: The Great IQ Controversy," Change, May 1973, p. 35; T. Sowell, Black Education: Myths and Tragedies (David McKay, 1972), pp. 286-288; P.F. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), p. 66; K.T. Yeung, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco and Vicinity," Journal of Applied Psychology, Vol. 5, p. 271.

Siblings (see also Birth Order, Twins)

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 195, 231; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 9, 91-92, 107-112, 117-119, 227, 232, 333, 339-340, 345, 359, 370; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 49, 50, 54;

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1262-1265; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 76-78.

INTELLIGENCE

Social Policy

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc.,1971), pp. 44, 63, 241; A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 18-19; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 88-90, 95, 108, 117; D. Layzer,"Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, p. 1259; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, p. 312.

Socioeconomic Classes

W.F. Bodmer and L.L. Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," Scientific American, October 1970, p. 27; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 262-264; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 35, 65-69, 71-72, 75, 179, 227, 273, 279; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaptation (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 132-133, 154-159, 251-255, 311-316, 325-327, 330-337, 342-346, 356-362, 368-370, 478; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 10, 16, 30-32, 117, 119, 151-156, 168-169, 205-208, 223, 235-242, 251, 292, 332, 242, 355, 358-360; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 163-165, 209, 222-224, 229, 237-240, 251-255, 256, 265-270, 272-277; A.R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, pp. 237-239;

INTELLIGENCE

Socioeconomic Classes (continued)

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 74-78, 81, 83-84, 95, 100, 112, 113; A.R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences, ed., R. Cancro, (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 114-116, 150-152; A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 440-445; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp.1259, 1265,1266; A.M. Loahy, "Nature-Nurture and Intelligence," Genetic Psychology Monographs, Vol. 17, 1935, pp. 251-252, 286, 292; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 301, 416; M. Skodak and H.M. Skeels, "A Final Follow-Up Study of One Hundred Adopted Children," Journal of Genetic Psychology, Vol. 75, 1949, pp. 87-90, 94, 103, 114-115, 117; T. Sowell, "Arthur Jensen and His Critics: The Great IQ Controversy," Change, May 1973, p. 37; P.E. Vernon, Intelligence and Cultural Environment (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), p. 66; K.T. Yeung, "The Intelligence of Chinese Children in San Francisco and Vicinity," Journal of Applied Psychology, Vol. 5, p. 274.

Teaching Methods

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), p. 259;

A. R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 277-281; A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 115-117; P. Mittler, The

INTELLIGENCE

Teaching Methods (continued)

Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), p. 96; T. Sowell, "Arthur Jensen and His Critics: The Great IQ Controversy," Change, May 1973, p. 34.

Tests

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971),pp. 7, 14-23, 26, 31-32, 35-37, 44, 52-53, 69-71, 179, 222-224, 232, 236, 269, 282-284, 287-289, 291, 294-296; L.C. Cronbach P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 16, 24-25, 32;

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 65, 76-79, 90-91, 97, 116, 121-124, 248, 267-276, 278, 280, 291, 293-295, 298, 301-304, 308, 319-320, 360;

A.R. Jensen, "Selection of Minority Students in Higher Education," University of Toledo Law Review, Spring-Summer 1970, pp. 424-430;

H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 7, 31.

Test Instructions

C. C. Brigham, A Study of American Intelligence (Princeton University Press, 1923), p. 96; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 59-64; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 158-159; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 114, 121-122, 368, 326.

Test Sophistication

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 23, 70.

INTELLIGENCE

Twins (continued)

H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 152-158; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 80, 82, 184, 197; L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 340-344; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 103-107, 179-184, 195, 284, 289 -290, 327; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 67; D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259, 1261-1265; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971); H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 32, 76-78, 86-87, 104-106, 111, 343-352; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 299-301, 308-312, 416-417, 420-427, 461.

identical

W.F. Bodmer and L.L. Cavalli-Sforza, "Intelligence and Race," Scientific American, October 1970, pp. 21-22; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 39, 189, 195, 274; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

INTELLIGENCE

Twins (continued)

A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 9, 55, 103, 118, 161-166, 232;

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, p. 67;

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, pp. 1259, 1261-1266; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 3, 32-35, 36-41, 46-51; J. Shields, Monozygotic Twins (Oxford University Press, 1962); Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 300, 309-312, 415-416, 420-427, 461.

fraternal

R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), p. 195; Erlenmeyer-Kimling and Jarvik, "Genetics and Intelligence: A Review," Science, 1963, pp. 1477-1478;

A. R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 104, 290, 370;

A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 67, 68;

D. Layzer, "Heritability Analyses of I.Q. Scores: Science or Numerology," Science, March 1974, p. 1262; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 3, 32, 40-41.

INTELLIGENCE

Twins (continued)

separated

C. Burt, "The Genetic Determination of Differences in Intelligence: A Study of Monoqygotic Twins Reared Together and Apart," British Journal of Psychology, Vol. 57, pp. 137-153; H.J. Butcher, Human Intelligence (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 153-155; R. Cancro, ed., Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 78, 191, 231; A.R. Jensen, Educability and Group Differences (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 77, 104, 127, 161-163, 172, 306, 345, 356, 370, 375; A.R. Jensen, "Reducing the Heredity-Environment Uncertainty," Environment, Heredity, and Intelligence, Reprint Series No. 2, Compiled from the Harvard Educational Review, 1969, pp. 127, 216-217; A.R. Jensen, Genetics and Education (Harper & Row, 1972), pp. 212-213, 307-326; A.R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" Harvard Educational Review, Winter 1969, pp. 50, 75; P. Mittler, The Study of Twins (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 79-86; H.H. Newman and K.J. Holzinger, Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 27, 132-146, 154-328, 335-349; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Environment, Race, and I.Q.," Phi Delta Kappan, January and March 1972, pp. 299-301, 308-312, 416, 420-427, 461.

Urban and Rural

L.C. Cronbach and P.J.D. Drenth, Mental Tests and Cultural Adaption (Mouton Publishers, 1972), pp. 302-304, 318-325, 391-399.

INTELLIGENCE

Variance

R. Cancro, ed., *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences* (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 14, 25, 68, 96, 188, 193, 274;

A.R. Jensen, *Educability and Group Differences* (Harper & Row, 1973), pp. 11, 17, 28, 41, 43-44, 58, 94, 202, 211-216, 279, 345, 366-375;

A. R. Jensen, "How Much Can We Boost IQ and Scholastic Achievement?" *Harvard Educational Review*, Winter 1969, pp. 28, 36, 37-39, 41-42, 58, 81, 82; A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences*, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 119, 156;

H.H. Newman and K.H. Holzinger, *Twins: A Study of Heredity and Environment* (University of Chicago Press, 1937), pp. 345-348; Shockley, Gage, Jensen, and Page, "A Debate on Heredity, Enviroment, Race, and I.Q.," *Phi Delta Kappa*, January and March 1972, pp. 297-299, 302.

West Indians

H. J. Butcher, *Human Intelligence* (Harper & Row, 1968), pp. 256, 257; C. B. Davenport and M. Steggerda, *Race Crossing in Jamaica* (Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1929); A. R. Jensen, "The Race x Sex x Ability Interaction," *Intelligence: Genetic and Environmental Influences*, ed., R. Cancro (Grune & Stratton, Inc., 1971), pp. 122, 123; P. E. Vernon, *Intelligence and Cultural Environment* (Methuen & Co., Ltd., 1970), pp. 74, 101;

IRISH AMERICANS

Advantages (see also Disadvantages)

T. N. Brown, *Irish-American Nationalism* (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), p. 28; A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. vii, xiv, 255, 256; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 345-347; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 15, 52, 60; S. Thernstrom, *The Other Bostonians* (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 163; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 104.

Alcohol (see also Drugs)

R. A. Billington, *The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860* (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 195, 323; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 257, 258; A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 86, 103, 115, *129-143*, 266; O. Handlin, *Boston's Immigrants* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 41, 121, 122, 134, 169; J. G. Leyburn, *The Scotch-Irish* (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 264; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960) pp. 88-89, 318, 320, 339, 364, 368, 517-527, 598, 605; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 21, 40, 135; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 6, 27, 33, 37, 38, 41, 48, 49, 50, 57, 92, 173, 183.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

T.N. Brown, *Irish-American Nationalism* (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), p. 23; A.M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xiv, 124; O. Handlin, *Boston's Immigrants*

Alienation (continued)

(Atheneum, 1970), pp. 55, 122, 125-126, 136, 141, 146, 205; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 169-170, 598; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 11, 12, 33, 186.

Arrival

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 33-34; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 62-63; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 39; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 35-37, 48-50, 55, 59, 115; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 115, 134-157, 463-466.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 4-5, 93, 254; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 176-177, 210-211; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 270, 271; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 365-366, 439-441; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 13.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972) pp. xiv, 104-105, 107-110; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 321; G. Potter, To the

IRISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 218-219, 222, 232-233, 244, 432-436, 439-441, 510, 531-532, 533-547, 554-555, 559-560, 594; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 196.

confidence

C.M. Arensberg and S.T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 51; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 188-192, 194, 237, 249, 267; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 323; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 91, 232-238; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 19, 24, 183.

morality

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 48, 148; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 41, 120, 131, 134; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 60, 64, 89-91, 148, 371-380, 384-387, 395, 515; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 10, 11, 12, 16, 19, 22, 33, 34.

personal-impersonal

N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 255; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 47, 48, 65, 203; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants

IRISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

(Atheneum, 1970), pp. 41, 126; G. Potter, To the Golden Door; The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 91, 232-238; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 10, 36-37, 63, 65, 78.

present-future

W. G. Broehl, Jr., The Molly Maguires (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 3; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 39, 41, 60, 125.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 159; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 224-225; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 31, 38-47; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 54-67, 224; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 11, 23.

Background (see also Homeland)

C.M. Arensberg and S.T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 95; R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), p. 33; T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 1-4; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 5-7; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 12-29; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 226, 227; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972),

IRISH AMERICANS

Background (continued)

pp. xv, 10-42, 118; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 31, 35, 38-47, 125, 126; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 142, 161, 236, 320; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 3-109, 222; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 1-26; C. Wittke,The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 4,5,7,8,9, 286-294.

Boston

O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 1-24, 37; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 42, 43, 182, 183, 184, 186, 187, 198; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973).

Business

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 84, 87, 89, 95; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 39-40, 46-48; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 255; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 184; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 31, 64, 65, 67-68, 82; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 86; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 229, 230, 231, 232.

IRISH AMERICANS

Caste

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 35, 42, 44, 45; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 38-40, 84, 88, 118, 125, 132, 216.

Character

T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 45, 180; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 66, 148-149; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 238, 245, 247; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 119, 144, 265, 266; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 85, 95, 131-150, 143; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 253-263.

Charity

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Companry,1938), pp. 34-36, 133-135, 194-195,323-325, 411, 413; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 42, 44, 50, 51, 59, 118, 119, 120, 132, 162, 183; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co.,1960), pp. 52-53, 242-244, 464-466;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 87-90; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 45, 46, 51.

Children (see also Education)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8.

Children (continued)

child rearing

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 38; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 161, 164, 165, 190, 191, 194, 249, 250, 251; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 411, 563; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, Vol. 24, p. 50.

The City (see Urbanization)

Class

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 183, 508-509; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 186.

Cleanliness

J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 152; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 150,365; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 41.

Comparisons (see also Differences)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 54, 56, 58, 69, 71; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 256; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xi, 14, 41, 45, 97, 110, 119, 188-191, 195-200, 251; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 65, 69, 70, 120, 121; O. Handlin, Race

Comparisons (continued)

and Nationality in American Life (Doubleday & Co., 1950), p. 89; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and Their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), pp. 79, 82-84, 98, 101-105, 111-112, 121-122, 124-131, 174, 184, 220, 224-239, 240-241, 265; L.F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 163, 166; S.

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 71-74, 86-90, 117, 127; Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 131-142, 160-175, 186-193, 209; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 37, 41, 45, 181, 183, 216.

Confidence (see Attitudes)

Conflict (see also Differences)

T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 48, 74, 173; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 104-107, 168, 173-174; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xix, 229, 230; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 153, 198-199; L.F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), pp. 163, 165; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 57, 137;

T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 73-75.

C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 125-134, 181-192, 219, 251.

IRISH AMERICANS

Crime (see also Violence)

R.A. Billington, *The Protestant Crusade*, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 324-325; R. Ernst, *Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863* (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 58; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 219; O. Handlin, *Boston's Immigrants* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 72, 121, 134, 135; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers* (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 17; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 525-529; H. Weaver, "Foreigners in Ante-Bellum Towns of the Lower South," *Journal of Southern History*, February 1947, p. 72; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 6, 18, 19, 29, 34, 46.

Culture

R. Ernst, *Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863* (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 105; A,M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 8, 14, 15, 16, 17, 52, 55, 56, 106, 144, 239; J.G. Leyburn, *The Scotch-Irish* (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 151; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 92-103, 175, 226, 233-236, 367-371, 596, 616; W.V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 3; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 13, 41, 43, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 103, 169, 185, 193-201, 202, 205, 214, 241-252, 264-272, 292, 293.

Demography (see also Health)

A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. xii; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The

IRISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 114; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 11, 19.

age distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 5; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin ; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report , Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973) pp. 19, 27.

births

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 25; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 35, 510; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin; November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 5, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28.

family size (see also Family, size)

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 35.

IRISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

marriage

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 38; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 38-39; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 20, 28.

mortality

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 151-154,340,510; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 29.

sex ratio

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 37-38.

Differences

comparisons

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 115; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 54, 56, 58, 69, 71; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 7-136; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and Their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956),

IRISH AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

pp. 79, 82-84, 98, 101-105, 111-112, 121-122, 124-131, 174, 184, 220, 224-239, 240-241, 265; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 171-172.

inter-ethnic conflict

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 335-336; T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), p. 48; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press 1949), pp. 104-105, 107, 173-174; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 17-29, 62-82, 97-106; T. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 328-331, 419-425.

intra-ethnic conflict

T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 74, 173; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 106, 168; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 214-215, 555-561, 565-568, 583-584.

Disadvantages (see also Advantages, Discrimination)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 63; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 36-39; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown &

IRISH AMERICANS

Disadvantages (continued)

Co., 1960), pp. 163, 508-509, 531; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xiv, 118, 256; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 162.

Discipline

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 363-364, 597-598.

Discrimination (see also DISCRIMINATION)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown) Press, 1949), pp. 66-67; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 240; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 62; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 163; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 168-170, 223, 441, 469-470, 515; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 40, 41, 48; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 160; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 44.

Disease (see also Health)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 54, 56; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 150-152, 326-327, 465-466.

Distribution

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 240, 392-397; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrancs and Their Children,

IRISH AMERICANS

Distribution (continued)

1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), pp. 34, 39, 45-46; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 185-223; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 132-138, 172-184, 186-187, 193-194, 198-207, 532-540, 547; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 28; H. Weaver, "Foreigners in Ante-Bellum Towns of the Lower South," Journal of Southern History, February 1947, pp. 63-64.

Donations (see also Charity, Remittances)

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 115.

Drugs (see also Alcohol)

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 140.

Ecological Succession

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 46-48; L. F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 166; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 43.

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 292-295; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 140-141; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 32, 234; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 169, 170; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America

IRISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

(Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 411, 434-436, 605-607; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 2, 6; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 97, 98, 99; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 7, 8; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 19; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 23, 31.

attitudes

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 143-158, 221-222; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 247; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972); p. 65; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 135, 142, 217; J.G.Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 150, 151, 319; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 411, 434-436, 605-607; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 2, 8, 35; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 97.

IRISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

college

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 234; C. Jencks and D. Riesman, The Academic Revolution (Doubleday & Co., 1968), p. 397; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 173; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 23.

performance

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. xv; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 217.

teachers

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 412.

Ethnic Rivalry

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 93; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 133, 180, 205; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 54, 55, 57.

Family (see also Children)

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 25, 79, 95-116; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 71, 113, 122; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co.,

IRISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

1960), pp. 63, 87, 91; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 37, 38; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21, 22, 26, 29, 30, 34.

attitudes

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 179; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 25, 108, 109, 190, 191; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 89-90, 148, 515.

economic role

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 4, 16, 31; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 61, 71, 111; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little,,Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 26, 37.

elders

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 53, 54, 55, 59; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 473.

extended

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 72, 74, 76-93; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books,1972), pp. 45, 97;

IRISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 91, 116-121, 148, 174, 294.

matriachal

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 56, 58; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 98, 99, 100, 101, 110, 134, 135, 251, 268, 269; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 38.

mobility effect

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 188-190, 194-195, 251.

nuclear

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960),pp. 116-125, 129-130, 148, 173-174, 509; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 7.

patriarchal

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 61; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation; The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 96, 97.

roles

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 50; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 96, 97, 111, 112, 134.

IRISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

size

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 113; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 37; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21, 29.

stability

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 79, 100; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America(Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 89-90, 509; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 208.

Food

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 35-56, 516; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 15.

Fraud (see Crime)

Friends

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 116-123, 174, 244.

Generations

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 121, 181; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 123; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians

IRISH AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

(Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 132-144, 187; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office,1971), pp. 13, 14, 15, 19.

attitudes

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 531; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 199.

income

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 121.

occupation

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 121; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 132-134, 187-188.

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 407-418; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 30, 172.

Health (see also Alcohol, Drugs, Cleanliness, Demography)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 54, 56; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 111, 112, 113,

IRISH AMERICANS

Health (continued)

114, 115, 116, 119, 122; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 150-153, 465; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 17, 18, 20, 34, 37, 42, 260-261.

Home

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 87, 365.

Homeland

C.M.Arensberg and S.T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968); R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), p. 328; T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 1-4; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 5-7; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish(Quadrangle Books, 1972); pp. 10-86; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 3-109, 365, 378, 387-404, 455-461, 498-508, 510-511, 560-561.

Housing

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 49; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 102, 103, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 174, 509; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 27.

IRISH AMERICANS

Identity (see also Marginality, Assimilation, Intermarriage)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 124; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 10-11; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 240, 242, 243, 251-252, 253, 254; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xiv, xvi, xx, 3,4,6, 7-8, 50, 88; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 144, 145, 175, 176; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 319; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 3-34, 71-74, 83-85, 102-109, 174-175, 352-355, 365; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 84; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 161-171.

Immigration

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 95; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 37; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 176, 177, 178, 180; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 10-11, 15, 16, 67.

distribution

J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 163, 172, 185; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 132-138; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 23-24.

IRISH AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

factors

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 33, 239-240; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 5-7; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 43, 44, 45; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 168, 169, 170, 173, 174; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 34-51, 62-74, 83-86, 122, 128-131, 134, 449-454, 473; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 14, 15, 16.

laws

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 36, 133-135; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 30-31; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 141, 464; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 16.

numbers

O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 47, 48, 52; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 157, 172, 175, 180, 232; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 133-134, 463; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 2, 3, 23.

remittances

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 122; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group

IRISH AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 40; ;

Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 114-125, 131, 461-462, 471, 512.

return migration

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 155, 510.

sex ratio

O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 62; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and Their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), p. 19; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 23.

time periods

O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 48, 212; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 157, 232.

transience

Income

U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin,November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 22; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin; March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 25, 26, 33, 34.

Institutions

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 37-40, 46-47, 62-66, 289-293, 295-300; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New

IRISH AMERICANS

Institutions (continued)

York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 34-35; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 345-371, 598-604; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 52, 54, 55, 57.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 148; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 231, 232, 277, 278, 279; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), 188, 189, 190; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 598-607; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 9, 67.

Intermarriage

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 105-106; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 176-177; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 133-139; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971),p. 7.

Intra-Ethnic Differences

J.C. Furnas, The Americans (G.P. Putnam Sons, 1969), p. 382; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 16, 31; O. Handlin, Boston's

IRISH AMERICANS

Intra-Ethnic Differences (continued)

Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 43, 145; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 142, 143; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. vi, vii, viii, 47, 48, 171, 238.

Labor Contractors

O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 71, 72; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 185, 318-325, 337-341, 515; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 35, 37, 38, 216-227.

Labor Unions

leadership

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 261; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 140, 141; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 216, 217, 218.

participation

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 327, 343-344.

strike-breaking

C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 183, 217.

Language

C.M. Arensberg and S.T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 73; T.N. Brown, Irish-American

IRISH AMERICANS

Language (continued)

Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 33-34; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 59, 60; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 5, 12, 15, 19, 29, 101, 103-104, 169, 345; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 6, 16, 25, 136; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 6, 10, 11, 12.

The Law

crime

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 58; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 58; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 219; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 54-62, 525-529.

enforcement

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 46, 47, 48; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 54-67, 529-531.

legislation

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 407-416.

IRISH AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

police

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 219; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 529-531.

Literacy (see also Education)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 18.

Luck

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 184; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 94-97, 99-101.

Marginality

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 247-248; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 3, 195; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 145.

Marriage (see Demography)

Middlemen (see Labor Contractors, Politics)

W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 69, 70, 135-136.

IRISH AMERICANS

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 62-63; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 122-124, 200-201, 532-570, 547.

Mobility

economic

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 39-41; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 219, 256, 258; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 181, 183, 184, 185, 233; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 159; O. Handlin, The Newcomers (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 27; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and Their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), pp. 147-149; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 111-144, 163, 167-174, 186-194, 252-253.

geographic

A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 237; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 91, 96, 98, 99, 159; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 266, 267; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 136-137, 172-174, 532-540, 547.

group

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 235, 531.

IRISH AMERICANS

Mobility

intergenerational

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 260; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 186-194.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mutual Aid

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 34-35; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 158, 161, 163; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 209; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 115, 233, 263-265, 343-344, 470-471, 511, 561-563, 604-605; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 20, 21, 22, 196.

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 34-430; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 66-67, 168; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 50-60, 62, 79-81, 107-112; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 240; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 25, 146, 202, 203; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 241; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960),

IRISH AMERICANS

Nativism (continued)

pp. 169-170, 191, 213, 241-316, 413-414, 416 429, 441-447, 466-470, 527-529, 574-596; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 44, 45, 46; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 42, 53, 114, 115, 116, 118, 119, 121, 122, 187, 188, 191, 198, 225, 281-282.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), 39-40, 43; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 231-254; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 169; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 164-165, 209; H. Weaver, "Foreigners in Ante-Bellum Towns of the Lower South," Journal of Southern History, February 1947, p. 68; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 30.

Occupations

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 66-69, 71, 164; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 36-41, 46-47; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 259; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. xvi; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 57, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 216; O. Handlin, The Newcomers (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 19; O. Handlin, Race and Nationality in American Life (Doubleday & Co., 1950), p.89; E.P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and Their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956),

IRISH AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

pp. 79, 82-84, 98, 101-105, 111-112, 121-122, 124-132, 147-149, 174,178, 184, 188, 220, 224-239, 240-241, 265; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 221, 260; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 51-52, 163-165, 184-185, 193-194, 198, 203-205, 316-320; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p.187; S. Thernstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 132-135, 139-142, 190-194; H. Weaver, "Foreigners in Ante-Bellum Towns of the Lower South," Journal of Southern History, February 1947, p. 69; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 19, 23, 25, 26, 27, 31, 32, 54, 60, 62, 63,64, 66, 74, 216, 217, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 23, 24; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24-25, 32-33.

Organizations

R.A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), p. 328; T.N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 20, 65-67, 74, 155; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 34-35, 124; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little,

IRISH AMERICANS

Organizations (continued)

Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 207-213, 222-224, 230-238, 316-317, 327- 336, 341-343, 357, 387-394, 396-404, 439-441, 455-461, 503-506, 520-525, 557-559, 571-574, 591.

Patriotism

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 172; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 54, 131, 135, 136, 141, 147, 150, 209, 210, 211, 283; M.A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 171; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 307, 308, 309; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 312-316, 473-498, 557-558, 587, 591-592; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 58, 59, 135.

Peculiarities

A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p.xi; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 26, 37, 51, 84, 136, 146, 157, 161, 218; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 92-104, 175, 235-238, 597-598; W.V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p.9.

Police (see also The Law)

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 164; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 60.

IRISH AMERICANS

Politics (see also Middlemen)

R.A. Billington, *The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860* (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 198-199, 325-328; T.N. Brown, *Irish-American Nationalism* (J.B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 138-139, 141-146; R. Ernst, *Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863* (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 165-166, 169-170; R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 55-59, 82-93, 110; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 223, 226, 263, 264, 270, 271, 272; A.M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. xvii, xviii, 203-223, 229; O. Handlin, *Boston's Immigrants* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 141, 190, 191, 200, 202, 206, 208, 209; M.R. Levy and M.S. Kramer, *The Ethnic Factor* (Simon and Schuster, 1972), pp. 122-139; J.G. Leyburn, *The Scotch-Irish* (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 296-316; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 67-71, 90-91, 102-109, 217-241, 376-378, 416-417, 430-431, 519, 549-574, 585-587, 620-623; W.V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 3, 15, 40, 48, 49, 50, 52, 54, 60-67, 71, *72*, 146, 147, *327*; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 221-222; S. Thernstrom, *The Other Bostonians* (Harvard University Press, 1973), pp. 132-135, 167; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 9-10, 54, 59, 75, 79, 80, 85, 103-113, 126, 127, 130, 131, 172-180, 188-189, 273-285, 291.

IRISH AMERICANS

Politics

control of non-Irish areas

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 174; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 89, 92-112; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 138.

Progress (see also Successes)

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 39-40.

Public Opinion

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 118-119, 193-194, 200, 289, 300, 308-309, 312-313, 323-324, 334-336, 333-397, 430; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966) pp. 15-16, 79-81; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 39, 40, 120; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 40.

Reformers (see also Politics)

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 95-99, 407-430; T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 56, 118-119; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 152-153, 159; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 194, 200, 206, 208; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 71, 75, 76, 80, 81, 148, 200; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 116.

IRISH AMERICANS

Reformers (continued)

attitudes

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 143, 166-168, 181-184, 194-195, 198-199, 203-206, 243-246, 265-267, 273-280, 323, 327, 336-338, 345-367, 380-397, 437-444; T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), p. 109; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 276-280, 520-525.

characteristics

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 95-106, 166-168.

rebuffs

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 276-279, 364, 374-376.

Religion

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 37-40, 46-47, 62-66, 143-158, 221-222, 289-300; T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 35-37, 109; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 136-137; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 12-15; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 230-238, 274-287; A.M. Greeley That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. viii, xvi, 62-94, 264; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 128-133, 139, 141, 161-162, 164, 165, 167, 169, 185, 186, 187; C. Jencks and D. Riesman, The Academic Revolution (Doubleday & Co.,

IRISH AMERICANS

Religion (continued)

1968), pp. 335-336, 397-398; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 6-9, 12-13, 17-34, 71-82, 105-109, 345-348, 356-358, 367-368, 380-384, 405-416, 576-578, 605 606; J. G. Leyburn, *The Scotch-Irish* (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 146, 273-295; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 20, 21, 23, 29, 35, 40, 115, 117, 194, 195; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 35, 88-102, 115, 118, 128, 129, 146, 181, 185, 186, 187, 219.

Remittances

R. A. Billington, *The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860* (The Macmillan Company, 1938), p. 328; R. Ernst, *Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863* (Kings Crown Press, 1949), p. 122; R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), p. 40; A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p. 33; O. Handlin, *Boston's Immigrants* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 47, 152, 153; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 114-125, 131, 461-462, 471, 512; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 133; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 44, 51.

Retrogression

T. N. Brown, *Irish-American Nationalism* (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), p. 101.

Saving

R. Ernst, *Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863* (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 132-133; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the*

IRISH AMERICANS

Saving (continued)

Irish in Ireland and America (Lit[illegible] Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 511-514; W. V. Shannon, *The American Irish* (The Macmillan Company, 1969), p. 39; C. Wittke, *The Irish in America* (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), pp. 44, 51.

Scotch-Irish

J. C. Furnas, *The Americans* (G. P. Putnam's Sons, 1969), pp. 91-95, 382; L. C. Gray, *History of Agriculture in the Southern United States*, Volume, I, (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 119, 120, 121, 124; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 22-25, 34-35, 47, 65-66; J. G. Leyburn, *The Scotch-Irish* (University of North Carolina Press, 1962); T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 76-78, 117.

Self-Reliance

R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), p. 40; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 94, 222.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 113-115.

attitudes

A. M. Greeley, *That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish* (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 84, 101, 103, 104-105; G. Potter, *To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America* (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 89-90, 148, 254.

IRISH AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

ratios (see also Demography)

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 37-38.

roles

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 45, 50, 52, 54, 55, 56, 60, 61.

Social Life

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 96-98; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 91, 276, 367-371.

The South (U.S.)

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 392-393, 424-428; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 203-205.

Success

T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 153-154; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 39-40; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 122, 123, 124, 181, 195; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 235, 548-549; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 86, 87, 88.

Thrift (see Saving)

IRISH AMERICANS

Traditions

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 107-112; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 92, 102-104, 175, 367-371, 510-511, 561, 563, 597-598.

Unions (see Labor Unions)

Urbanization (see also The City)

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 4; R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), p. 240; A.M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 46, 65, 98, 133; E. P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), p. 26; J.G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), p. 189; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 51, 155, 170-183, 186-187, 198, 532-534; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 2, 27.

Violence

R. A. Billington, The Protestant Crusade, 1800-1860 (The Macmillan Company, 1938), pp. 67-90, 194-197,220-234, 300, 303, 305-306, 309-312, 420-422; W. G. Broehl, Jr., The Molly Maguires (Harvard University Press, 1968), p. 1; T. N. Brown, Irish-American Nationalism (J. B. Lippincott, 1966), pp. 47-48, 69, 173-175; R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 106, 173-174; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 233, 240; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), p.

IRISH AMERICANS

Violence (continued)

103; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 199; J. G. Leyburn, The Scotch-Irish (University of North Carolina Press, 1962), pp. 227, 228, 229, 230; W. H. Lofton, "Northern Labor and the Negro During the Civil War," Journal of Negro History, July 1949 ; pp. 258, 260-263, 266-270; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 54-62, 191, 223-224, 238-241, 251, 259-261, 285-324, 327-336, 421-426, 584; W. V. Shannon, The American Irish (The Macmillan Company, 1969), pp. 16, 17, 18, 36, 40, 63, 144; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 195 , pp. 9-10, 36, 37, 38, 39, 46, 55, 92, 119, 120, 123, 137, 138, 143, 144, 145, 146, 150, 151, 153, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 167, 168, 184, 189, 217, 220, 221.

Work (see also Occupations)

attitudes

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 41; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 259; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 21, 184; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), p. 41; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 50-52, 86, 94, 164-165, 170-171, 511, 514-516; C. Wittke, The Irish in America (Louisiana State University Press, 1956), p. 28.

self-employment

R. Ernst, Immigrant Life in New York City, 1825-1863 (Kings Crown Press, 1949), pp. 84-85, 95.

IRISH AMERICANS

Work (continued)

sex differences

C. M. Arensberg and S. T. Kimbell, Family and Community in Ireland (Harvard University Press, 1968), pp. 35, 45, 47, 49; O. Handlin, Boston's Immigrants (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 73, 80; E. P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), pp. 98, 101-105, 111-112, 121, 122, 132, 147-149, 174-175, 184-185, 188, 220-221, 224-239, 240-241; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 514-516.

skills

E. P. Hutchinson, Immigrants and their Children, 1850-1950 (Wiley, 1956), pp. 111-112; G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), pp. 163-165, 184-185.

unemployment

G. Potter, To the Golden Door: The Story of the Irish in Ireland and America (Little, Brown & Co., 1960), p. 164; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 23; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24, 32.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Alcohol

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 361, 396, 406; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 33.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 120, 121, 124, 127, 129, 141, 153, 162, 167, 193, 195, 202, 253; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 41, 46; R. J. Vecoli, "Contadini in Chicago: A Critique of The Uprooted," Journal of American History, December 1964, pp. 404-417.

Arrival

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 33, 36-55.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 395, 396, 397; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, p. 26; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 34, 35; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 88-89, 93; H. S. Nelli, The Italians In Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. xii, xiii, 116-117, 156-157; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 45-47, 53, 70, 72, 74, 92, 108, 110, 143, 178, 180, 181, 182; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 86, 125, 139, 140, 141; R. J. Vecoli, "Contadini in Chicago: A Critique of The Uprooted," Journal of American History, December 1964, pp. 404-417.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958) pp. 75-76, 79, 139; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 63; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 28, 29, 30, 31, 59, 61, 73, 140, 189, 190, 191, 194, 195; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 217, 244; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 52, 56, 57, 60, 61, 108, 138, 144; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 126, 139, 140; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 61, 62, 64.

morality

R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, pp. 20, 26; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 203; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 337-341; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 60, 61, 67.

personal-impersonal

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 89-102, 110, 129, 133, 164, 165, 254, 258, 259; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 171; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, p. 55; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 85.

present-future

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 138; R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 285-319; H. F. Gans,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

present-future

The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 28-31, 59, 65, 68, 98, 124, 126, 179, 217; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 57, 123; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 54-56.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 285-319; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 113; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 337-341.

Background (see also Identity)

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 49, 51-126; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, pp. 20, 22, 34; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 34, 98, 122, 126, 140, 182, 184, 199-204, 207, 210, 212, 213, 238; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 1-8, 38-59; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 21-35, 50, 81, 87-92, 101-102, 103, 104; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 86, 156.

Business

E. Amfitheatrof, The Children of Columbus, An Informal History of the Italians in the New World (Little, Brown & Co., 1973), pp. 319-322;

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Business (continued)

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 255-363, 337; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 206-207; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 47, 145.

Charity

M. Arnold, "The City's Italian-American Needy: Too Proud to Take Aid They 'Earned'," The New York Times, September 29, 1972, p. 39ff; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 406, 407; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 171, 239; L. F. Tomasi, ed., The Italian in America: The Progressive View, 1891-1914 (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972) pp. 17-25; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. xv, 196, 197.

Children (see also Education)

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 382; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 93, 128; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 63-66, 86;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8.

adolescence

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 64, 66, 69.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Children (continued)

attitudes

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 200, 205; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 66, 82, 83, 86, 152.

child labor

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 85, 319; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 200, 205; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 160; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 23, 66-67, 70; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 62, 138.

child rearing

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 146, 148, 150, 151; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 387; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 55, 56, 59, 61, 62, 200, 246, 247, 248; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 51, 77, 80; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 50-53.

The City (see also Urbanization)

G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 200; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 212; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 41, 43, 48, 53, 55.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Class

F. X. Femminella, ed., *Power and Class* (The American-Italian Historical Association, 1971); H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 241n, 246, 247; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 22, 51, 104.

Cleanliness

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 324, 383, 384; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 20, 27; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 44; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 13-14, 60-61; L. F. Tomasi, ed., *The Italian in America: The Progressive View, 1891-1914* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972), pp. 120-123; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 141; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. xv.

Comparisons

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 343, 357, 361, 368, 369, 372, 395n, 402, 403, 407; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine*, April 30, 1972, p. 21; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 192-193, 196, 198, 205, 207, 210-211; F. A. J. Ianni, *Black Mafia Ethnic Succession In Organized Crime* (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 201-203, 213, 215, 217, 241, 243-245, 285, 289, 292, 296, 297, 301-316, 341; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 78, 106, 110; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 86-90.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Confidence (see Attitudes)

Conflict

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 204; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 33, 34, 35, 73; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 181; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 22, 63-77; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. xix, 195, 211, 217.

Consumption

conspicuous

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. 183.

patterns

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 182, 183, 184, 186.

Contributions

A. De Conde, *Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History* (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971), pp. 381-386; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 9-23; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 145.

Crime

J.L. Albini, *The American Mafia, Genesis of a Legend* (Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1971); R.F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 73, 98, 404-405; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine*, April 30, 1972, p. 34; H.F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 69, 127; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 196-197, 210-212; G. Hawkins, "God and the Mafia," *The Public Interest*, Winter 1969, pp. 24-51;

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Crime (continued)

F.A.J. Ianni with E. Reuss-Ianni, A Family Business, Kinship and Social Control in Organized Crime (Russell Sage Foundation, 1972); F.A.J. Ianni, An Inquiry into Organized Crime (The American-Italian Historical Association, 1970), ed. L.J. Iorizzo, pp. 1-22; F.A.J. Ianni, "The Rise of the Black Mafia," New York Magazine, January 28, 1974, pp. 36-45; F.A.J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 11-19; F.A.J. Ianni, "The Mafia and the Web of Kinship," The Public Interest, Winter 1971, pp. 78-100; L.J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc.,1971), pp. 6-8, 84; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970),pp. 125-133, 126; H.S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970),pp. 125-155, 211-222; S.M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 99; W.F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. xv, xix, 111-193.

Demography (see also Health)

R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, p. 38; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 11, 19.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

age distribution

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 19; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 5; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 19, 27.

births

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 5, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 27, 28.

family size (see also Family, size)

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 275; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21, 29.

marriage

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 205; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 20,28.

mortality

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 389.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

sex ratio

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 185.

Differences

comparisons

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 115, 136, 140; H. H. Goddard, "Mental Tests and the Immigrant," *The Journal of Delinquency*, September 1917, pp. 248-249, 252; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 50-60.

Disadvantages

G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," *American Journal of Sociology*, September 1905, p. 192; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 56, 66, 106, 120; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 54-55, 57-58;

Discipline

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 89.

Discrimination (see also DISCRIMINATION)

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), p. 408; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 207; S. J. LaGumina, ed., *WOP! A Documentary History of Anti-Italian Discrimination in the United States* (Straight Arrow Books, 1973).

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Disease (see also Health)

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 43, 44; L. F. Tomasi, ed., The Italian in America: The Progressive View, 1891-1914 (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972), pp. 113-119, 190-196.

Distribution

R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, p. 20; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 88, 114; J. Lopreato Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 36, 53, 55.

Donations

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 316-137; M. Puzo, "The Italians, American Style," The New York Times Magazine August 6, 1967; R. J. Vecoli, "Contadini in Chicago: A Critique of The Uprooted," Journal of American History, December 1964, pp. 414-415.

Drugs

J. L. Albini, The American Mafia, Genesis of a Legend (Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1971), pp. 291-295; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 203, 217, 244, 245.

Ecological Succession

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 335, 336, 337, 339, 340, 345, 350, 356, 358, 361n; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 6, 7, 138, 145, 146, 147; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 52, 53; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 36, 42, 194.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 164; L. Covello, *The Social Background of the Italo-American School Child*; R. Gambino, *Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans* (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 223-249; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 25, 129; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 66-67, *68*, 69, 192; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 64-66, 156; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds. *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 125-141; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 7, 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 19; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 23, 31.

attitudes

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 78; L. Covello, *The Social Background of the Italo-American School Child*; R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), p. 395; R. Gambino, *Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans* (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 224ff; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine*, April 30, 1972, p. 40; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 26, *39*, *40*, 115, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 202, 205, 206, 219, 245, 247, 248, 253; N. Glazer and D. P.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 199-202; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc. 1971), pp. 92, 93; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 86, 153, 154, 155; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 237; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 57-58; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engels, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 98.

college

A. De Conde, *Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History* (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971), pp. 335-336; R. Gambino, *Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of The Italian-Americans* (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 241-249, 308; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 136, 137, 253; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 202; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 157; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 23

literacy

Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 96, 343; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 5; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 127.

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 23, 35; G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United

Education (continued)

States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 192-195; L. Covello, The Social Background of the Italo-American School Child; A. F. Davis and M. H. Haller, eds., The Peoples of Philadelphia, A History of Ethnic Groups and Lower-Class Life, 1790-1940 (Temple University Press, 1973), p. 263; R. F.

performance

A. F. Davis and M. H. Haller, eds., The Peoples of Philadelphia, A History of Ethnic Groups and Lower-Class Life, 1790-1940 (Temple University Press, 1973), pp. 255-264; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 133, 134; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 200-201; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 78, 161; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 131-136.

sex differences

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 133, 135.

teachers

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 242-243; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 134, 135; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 200; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans, (Random House, 1970), pp. 159, 160.

Ethnic Differences

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 36; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 110-112; M. Novak, The Rise of the Unmeltable Ethnics (The Macmillan Co., 1971).

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Ethnic Differences (continued)

comparisons

A. F. Davis and M. H. Haller, eds., The Peoples of Philadelphia, A History of Ethnic Groups and Lower-Class Life, 1790-1940 (Temple University Press, 1973); L. Dinnerstein and F. C. Jaher, eds., The Aliens: A History of Ethnic Minorities in America (Appleton-Century-Crofts, 1970), pp. 339-347; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 62, 134, 158, 238-239, 241, 261-262; R. Glanz, Jew and Italian, Historic Group Relations and the New Immigration, 1881-1924 (Shulsinger Bros., 1970); J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 109-110, 114, 126, 147, 158, 162-164; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 120, 131, 137; R. J. Vecoli, "Contadini in Chicago: A Critique of The Uprooted," Journal of American History, December 1964.

rivalry

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 310-315; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 113, 123, 205, 213; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 71-104; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 110, 109-112; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 93, 98, 122.

Family (see also Children)

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 1-38; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 37, 39, 45-73, 148, 200, 201, 238; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 184, 194-199; F. A. J. Ianni with E. Reuss-Ianni,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

A Family Business, Kinship and Social Control in Organized Crime (Russell Sage Foundation, 1972); F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 158, 285, 329, 340; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 91-92; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 78, 97; V. Yans-McLaughlin, "Like the Fingers of the Hand: The Family and Community Life of First-Generation Italian-Americans in Buffalo, New York, 1880-1930," Ph.D. Dissertation (University Microfilms, 1971); L. F. Tomasi, The Italian American Family, The Southern Italian Family's Process of Adjustment to an Urban America (Center for Migration Studies, Inc. 1972); U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21, 22, 26, 29, 30, 34.

attitudes

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), p. 83; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 95; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 184, 194-199; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 91-92; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 51, 63, 64, 67-68, 77, 79, 83, 152; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 6; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 77, 127, 131.

economic role

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 60, 63.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

elders

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 47, 211; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 79.

extended

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 45, 46; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 51, 67, 78, 79.

matriarchal

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 47, 238-239, 245; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 51; L. F. Tomasi, The Italian American Family, The Southern Italian Family's Process of Adjustment to an Urban America (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972).

mobility

B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, p. 55.

mobility effect

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 214, 215, 241, 254, 255; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 198-199; F. A. J. Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), p. 329.

nuclear

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 45, 200; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 77, 78, 79. U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 7.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

patriarchal

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 63, 113; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 188; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 92; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 58-60, 63; L. F. Tomasi, *The Italian American Family, The Southern Italian Family's Process of Adjustment to an Urban America* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972).

roles

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 50, 51, *53*; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 50, 63, 79, 80, 81.

size

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), p. 275; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. *54*; L. F. Tomasi, *The Italian American Family, The Southern Italian Family's Process of Adjustment to an Urban America* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972), pp. 37-38; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1972 and 1971," *Current Population Reports*, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21, 29.

stability

H. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. 52; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 197; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 68; L.F. Tomasi,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

The Italian American Family, The Southern Italian Family's Process of Adjustment to an Urban America (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1972).

Food

J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 51; A. F. Rolle, *The Immigrant Upraised, Italian Adventures and Colonists in an Expanding America* (University of Oklahoma Press, 1968), pp. 21, 115, 307; S. M. Tomasi, and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 56.

Fraud (see Crime)

Friends

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 115; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 29, 35, 107, 235.

Generations

R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine,* April 30, 1972, p. 38; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 17, 18, 45, 54, 73, 135, 208, 209; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 205, 206; F. A. J. Ianni, *Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime* (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 11, 340-341; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 19, 51, 53, 66-84, 108; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 13, 19.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

attitudes

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 53, 209; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 120; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 208.

income

J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 78.

language

J. A. Fishman, et al. *Language Loyalty in the United States, The Maintenance and Perpetuation of Non-English Mother Tongues by American Ethnic and Religious Groups* ; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," *Current Population Reports*, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 10-12.

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 163-169.

Health and Accidents (see also Alcohol, Drugs)

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 60, 388, 390; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 138, 139, 213; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 61-62; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 43, 44.

Home

J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 40, 41, 43, 48.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Homeland

Edward C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958); R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 22, 51-126; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 21-35, 101, 102, 103, 104; J. Lopreato, Peasants No More (Chandler Publishing Co., 1967); H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 201, 239-242; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc. 1970), pp. 217-238.

Housing

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 43, 44, 47, 48, 49; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 32.

Identity (see also Marginality, Assimilation, Intermarriage)

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 274, 318; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, p. 26; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 181, 182, 183, 184, 196, 207, 208; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 106, 107, 108, 178; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 180, 181, 203—204; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 232, 276.

Immigration

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione,"Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905; R.F. Foerster, The Italian

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969); J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 12, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 101.

laws

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 184, 185; R.F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969) p. 11.

distribution

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 185, 198; R.F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 7, 40, 49, 227, 272, 317, 320, 328, 329; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 33, 36, 41, 53; H.S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 4; S.M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 80, 81, 111, 114, 115.

factors

G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 183-185; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 11, 32, 48, 104; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 58; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 13, 14, 15, 18, 32, 36, 119; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 3.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

numbers

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 4, 6, 13, 14, 15, 18, 19, 20, 21, 25, 42, 323; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 20, 32, 34; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 77.

return migration

B. B. Carolli, Italian Repatriation from the United States, 1900-1914 (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1973); G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 186-189;R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 23, 26, 28,29, 32, 34, 41, 244, 248, 351,378, 399; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 204; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 13, 14, 15; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 217-238.

sex ratio

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, p. 189; R.F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 39, 43, 103, 242, 327; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans(Random House, 1970), p. 15.

time periods

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 43, 48; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 182; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 12, 13, 14, 32, 34, 101.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

transience

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 185.

Income

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 376, 377, 379; R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 80-84, 308; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 78; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 22; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 25,26, 33, 34.

Institutions

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 57-59; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 78, 87, 88, 89, 92, 100.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 61n, 76, 79, 133, 187, 188; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 199, 202; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 64-66.

Intermarriage

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 35, 136; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 75, 85, 134-136; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 195-198; S. M.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Intermarriage (continued)

Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds. The Italian Experience in the United States

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 7.

Intra-Ethnic Differences

G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, pp. 185, 187, 189, 190, 192, 196, 198; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 272, 325, 362, 380, 393, 394; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 18, 202; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 184, 206; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 4, 36, 37, 121; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 101-109; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. xii, 22, 74, 113, 124, 153, 154; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 78, 79, 80, 91, 97, 112, 115, 118, 123; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. xvi, xvii, xviii, 3, 201, 208.

Labor Contractors (see Padrone System)

Labor Unions

E. Fenton, "Immigrants and Unions, A Case Study: Italians and American Labor, 1870-1920," Unpublished doctoral dissertation, Harvard University, 1957; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 76-86; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

House, 1970), pp. 96, 97; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 78-84; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 111-123.

discrimination

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 404; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 96; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 122.

leadership

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 403; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 83; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 97.

participation

R.F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 404; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 191-192; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 96, 97, 110; S.M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds. The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 112, 122.

strike-breaking

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969) p. 402; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 81; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 96; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 78.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Language

J. A. Fishman, et. al., Language Loyalty in the United States, The Maintenance and Perpetuation of Non-English Mother Tongues by American Ethnic and Religious Groups ; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 115, 269, 396; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 33, 34, 61n; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 56, 67; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970) pp. 56, 161; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 123, 133;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 10-12;

W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 235, 241.

The Law

E. Fenton, "Immigrants and Unions, A Case Study: Italians and American Labor, 1870-1920," Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, Harvard University, 1957; H.F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 125; L.J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 76-86; H.S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 78-84; S.M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 48.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

enforcement

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 112, 160; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 48.

legislation

C. H. Watson, "Need of Federal Legislation in Respect to Mob Violence in Cases of Lynching of Aliens," *Yale Law Journal*, XXV, May, 1916 , pp. 560-581.

police

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 67, 168, 169; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 138.

Leadership

A. De Conde, *Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History* (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971). p. 381; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. 201; I. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 138-158; R. J. Vecoli, "Contadini in Chicago: A Critique of *The Uprooted*," *Journal of American History*, December, 1964 , pp. 413-414.

Literacy (see also Education)

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," *American Journal of Sociology*,September 1905, p. 192; U.S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 221 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 18.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Luck

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 65, 105, 107, 108, 109; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 97, 396.

Marginality

I. L. Child, Italian or American? The Second Generation in Conflict, with an introduction by Francesco Cordasco (Russell and Russell, reissue, 1970); F. X. Femminella, ed., Power and Class (The American-Italian Historical Association, 1971); R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, p. 30; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 106, 107, 108, 154, 159, 206, 207, 251, 254, 255, 256, 256n, 257, 258; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 46.

Marriage (see Demography)

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractors, Padrone System, Politics)

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 171, 172, 205; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970) pp. 89, 92; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 241, 271.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 52, 53.

Mobility

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 61, 74, 75, 160, 164; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," The New York Times Magazine, April 30, 1972, pp. 26, 30; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 219, 241, 254, 255, 256; F. A. J.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

Ianni, Black Mafia Ethnic Succession in Organized Crime (Simon and Schuster, 1974), pp. 316-317, 329; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University, 1970); S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 72-75; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 105, 107.

economic

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 99, 101, 243, 249, 327n; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 60, 136; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 198-200; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 273.

geographic

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 35, 46, 47; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 19; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 41, 42, 43, 48; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970) p. 80; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 195.

group

A. De Conde, Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971), pp. 238-239, 330-334; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 19, 22, 39; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 198, J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 53, 71.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

residential

H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970) pp. xii, *48-50*, 53, 54, 95, 206-211, 235.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mutual Aid

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 272, 390, 393; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 194; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 27-28, 95; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 47, 106; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 170-176; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 89, 90, 91, 116, 119; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. xvii.

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

A. De Conde, *Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History* (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971); L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc. 1971) p. 132.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 4, 5, 7, 8, 9, 11, 20; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 186-190; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 88; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 49, 52; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. xii, xiii, 22-54, 235.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

World War II

R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 285-293; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 213; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 207-208.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Advantages

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 37-38, 40; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 33, 36; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 10, 14-15, 23; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 27-30, 58-60, 62-68; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 59-60; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 13-14, 23, 152, 162-165, 169-187, 226.

Alcohol

H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 91-92, 118; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 95; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 134-135.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 258, 259, 260, 262, 266, 274, 280, 287-288, 3[illegible]8; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 87-88.

Arrival

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 40; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 14, 30-31; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian*

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Arrival (continued)

in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 73, 79; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 13-14, 179.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 28; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 81, 175, 312, 350, 354, 467, 472-474, 478; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 21, 80, 91, 109, 112, 114-115, 130, 135-147, 155, 161; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 27, 59, 82-97; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 206, 209; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," *Pacific Historical Review*, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 78, 79; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 7, 174-178, 186-187, 198, 203, 222-223.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Identity, Marginality)

E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 201-203, 208; Hon. J. D. Phelan, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 93, January 1921, pp. 110-111.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

morality

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 332, 467; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 102-105, 113; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 62-67, 90-91, 102; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 68; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 6, 7, 170-171, 173, 182-187, 194.

personal-impersonal

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 42; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 167.

present-future

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 75; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 83-85; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 73, 74, 80.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 171-172, 185, 237; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Authority (continued)

of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 23, 44-46, 65-66, 72-76, 102-105; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 77; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 7, 139, 170-171, 186-187, 194-195.

Background (see also Homeland)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 95; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 7, 23, 61, 79-80; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7-8, 10, 60-61, 79-80, 89-90; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 201; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 55-56, 152-174.

Business

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 12, 87; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 86, 87, 91, 97, 415-416; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 28, 30-34; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 19-22, 51-54, 98, 155; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Business (continued)

Press, 1972), pp. 8-10, 15-18, 27-30, 46-47, 58-60, 66-80; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 25, 30, 195.

agriculture

M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 25-37; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 9, 72-78; E. C. McDonagh and E. S. Richards, Ethnic Relations in the United States (Negro Universities Press, 1972), pp. 255-257.

credit

I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 27-30.

retail

R. Lee, The Setting for Black Business Development (New York State School of Industrial and Labor Relations, 1973), p. 99; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 11, 14-17, 122-124.

Caste (see also Class)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 233, 256; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 58; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 193, 198-199, 228-229.

Charity

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969),

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Charity (continued)

pp. 50, 88, 106, 414, 472; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 73, 76; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 63-66; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 131-134.

Children (see also Education)

child labor

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 75.

child rearing

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 317, 467, 474; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 66-69, 71-75, 88-90, 103-105, 110. S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 90-91, 96; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 139-142, 194, 201-202, 205-206.

The City (see Urbanization)

Class (see also Caste)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 459; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 4-5, 58, 75.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Cleanliness

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 151-152, 164.

Comparisons (see Differences)

Conflict (see Differences)

Consumption Patterns

M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 35-36, H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 75; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 24, 30.

Contributions

M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 25, 31, 34, 37; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 90, 129.

Credit

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 89, 97; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 19-20, 75, 98; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations,: *Pacific Historical Review*, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 76; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 56-67, 162.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Crime (see also Violence)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 83, 93-94, 175, 314-317, 457, 472-473; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 67, 73, 112, 117-122, 156-160; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 134-143, 197.

Culture

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 99-115.

Demography (see also Health)

age distributions

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 13-14; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 3-4; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 7, 167-168; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 205; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 202 ; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 2.

births

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 89; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 58; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 168; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 203-204; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 194, 199, 200.

family size

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 456; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 69, 92, 168-169; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 168-174; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 194.

marriage

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 13-14, 44; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 54-57; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 62-63, 69-70, 132; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 27-31, 61, 78-79; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 171-173; E. G. Mears, "California's

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 203, 206; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 197-201, 209; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 17.

mortality

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 147, 148. E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 203-204.

population distribution

U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973),pp.1-8.

sex ratio

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 13; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 56, 70; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 100; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 78-79; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 203-205; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 13, 16, 196-198, 201.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Differences

comparisons

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 8, 12, 15, 68; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 25, 27, 28; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 2-4, 69, 76-78, 91, 98, 112-113, 118, 176; S. M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 7-8, 15, 21, 31, 57-63, 65-80, 82-83, 112-113; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," *American Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 173-175; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences*, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-202, 206, 208, 210; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 3-5, 23, 31, 122, 144-148, 201, 226-227.

inter-ethnic conflict

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 26, 43, 50-51, 93, 358-360, 383; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, p. 35; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 27, 32-26.

intra-ethnic conflict

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 172, 176, 178, 247, 248, 256-265, 274, 280, 281, 286, 289, 318,

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

320, 324, 329-330; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 83, 84, 131; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 62; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 204, 205, 207, 208, 227, 228.

Disadvantages (see also Advantages, Discrimination)

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 7; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 14, 30-31; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971) pp. 3-5.

Discipline

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 315, 317, 467, 474; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 67-69, 71-75, 103-105; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 90-92, 96; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 136, 140-142, 194, 202, 205.

Discrimination

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 16-30, 106; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 17, 18, 33, 74-75, 94-95, 123, 125, 413-416, 461; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29, 31, 33-34; H. L. Kitano,

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Discrimination (continued)

Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 17, 18, 25-29, 43-45, 51, 138; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 3-8; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 3-5, 32-36, 39-44, 116-117, 202-203; Hon. J. D. Phelan, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 93, January 1921, pp. 113-114.

Disease (see Health)

Distribution

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 6, 12-13; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 82-83; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 26; H. L. Kitano and S. Sue, "The Model Minorities," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2, 1973, p. 2; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 10; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 76-77; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-200, 203-204, 208; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 11-13, 20, 30, 57;

U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 21-23, 38-59.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Donations (see Charity, Remittances)

Ecological Succession

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 408, 412; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 98.

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 9.

attitudes

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 39-40, 81-82, 93; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 36; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 23; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 59.

college

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 35, 94; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 75, 129; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 115-116, 123-124; D. W. Sue and A. C. Frank, "A Typical Approach to the Study of Chinese and Japanese American College Males," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2, 1973, pp. 129-148.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Education (continued)

income

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 94, 95, 459; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 48; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 120-122.

literacy

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 79; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 36; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 10, 23; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 14, 113-115.

performance

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 81-82, 473; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 36; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 23, 24; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 113-116, 208.

segregation

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 32-33, 40-45; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Education (continued)

Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 51-54; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 41.

teachers

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 78, 459; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 56; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 115.

Family (see also Children)

U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 9-12, 17-24.

attitude

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969) pp. 61-66; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 61; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 170-171, 174, 176-178; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 68, 76-77; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 192-194.

economic role

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969),

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Family (continued)

p. 86; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 30; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 21, 26, 75; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 78; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1969, p. 76; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 132-133, 191; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 96, 119-120, 147.

elders

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 140; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 139.

extended

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 61, 73, 140; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 90; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 174, 177; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 77, 78; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 191, 192.

mobility effect

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 75; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 113-116, 139, 203.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Family (continued)

nuclear

J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 168-178; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 191-209.

patriarchal

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 166; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 65-66.

roles

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 37, 66; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 173, 183-184.

size

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 89; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 456; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 69, 92, 168-169; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 194; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the Unites States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 9-12.

stability

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 64-65, 141, 156; J. Modell, "The Japanese

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Family (continued)

American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 68, 73, 76-79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 201, 202, 210.

Food

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 160-161, 180, 231-232, 457; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 70-71.

Friends

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 74, 76, 305, 350, 472; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 177; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 79.

Generations

attitudes

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 73-74, 78, 103, 256-257, 260, 472, 474; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 65, 75, 82-88, 108-110, 131, 138-142, 156-157; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 59, 83-85; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 46, No. 2, September 1940, pp. 170-171, 174, 176-177;

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 6, 7, 86, 139, 17-179, 204-210.

education

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 139-204.

income

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 139.

language

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 77-81, 472; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 36-37; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 24-25; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 139, 183, 203, 207, 210.

occupation

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 95; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 21; G. N. Levine and D. M. Monten, "Socioeconomic Mobility Among Three Generations Of Japanese Americans," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2, 1973, pp. 33-48; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Hostorical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 71-73; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 21.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 29, 36-37; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 51-57, 179, 187-188, 199, 229, 239, 241-242, 267-270, 275, 297, 298; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 31-34; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-200, 201-202.

Health (see also Cleanliness, Demography)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 43, 44, 162-163, 167, 212-213, 229; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 100, 122-130; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 94-95; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 143-148.

Home (see also Housing)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 165-166; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 36-37, 69-70, 73-74.

Homeland (see also Remittances)

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 106; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture,"

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Homeland (continued)

Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 26; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 10, 11, 61, 77, 79-80; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 27-30, 62-68; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 60-61, 89-90; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 209; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 85-94; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 71-73; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 55-56, 152-174.

Housing (see also Neighborhood)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 110, 148-154, 212-217, 407, 411, 412, 457-458, 470; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 35-36; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 73-74, 138, 141; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 58, 59.

Identity (see also Assimilation, Marginality)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969),

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Identity (continued)

pp. 126-127, 260-261, 474-475; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 5, 68-69, 128, 136-137, 177; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 96-97; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1969, p. 79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 7, 27, 204, 215-216, 222, 225-226, 230-232.

Immigration (see also IMMIGRATION, Remittances)

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 204-205, 264-265; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 95-113.

distribution

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 6; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 26; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 10; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 61-62, 67-73, 76-77; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 187, 188; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 11-12, 20, 30, 57.

factors

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 3, 6-7; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 36, 38; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 25, 26, 29; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 68, 73-76; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 11-12, 13.

laws

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 43-45, 93-105; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 66-73, 439-440; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 27-29; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 201-203, 208, 213; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 44, 50, 108.

numbers

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 1, 3-5, 111; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 54; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 25, 26, 29; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 176; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 65-67; H. B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc., 1972), pp. 184, 187, 188; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 11, 14-19, 209.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

remittances

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 13, 192.

return migration

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 111; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 67, 71, 82, 449, 450, 454; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1967), pp. 130-131; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 60, 79; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 75, 73; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 203, 204.

sex ratio

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 13, 44-45; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 56, 70; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 132; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 78-79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 13, 16, 196-198, 201.

time periods

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 2-3; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture,"

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 26; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 8; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 76; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 9-11, 209.

transience

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 132-133; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 60; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 75; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 203, 204; Hon. J. D. Phelan, "Why California Objects to the Japanese Invasion," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 111.

Income (see also Wealth)

U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 13.

distribution

W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 120.

education related to

H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 48; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 120-122.

Institutions

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith, Publishers, 1966), pp. 85, 86, 90, 91; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of

Institutions (continued)

the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 44, 45, 51, 97, 274, 463; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29, 33; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 81-85, 94-96; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 62, 77-78; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 54-62, 174-182.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 246, 247, 464-465.

Intermarriage

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 48, 242-243, 474, 441; A. Kikumura and H. L. Kitano, "Interracial Marriage: A Picture of the Japanese Americans," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2 (1973), pp. 67-81; H. L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 6, 62, 95-96, 136, 143, 177; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 7, 22, 198-199, 206-207, 222-224, 229; N. Tinker, "Intermarriage and Ethnic Boundaries: The Japanese American Case," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2 (1973), pp. 49-66.

Internment

R. Daniels, Concentration Camps U.S.A. (Holt, Rinehart and Winston, Inc., 1972); M.A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 303-305; S. F. Miyamoto, "The Forced Evaluation of the Japanese Minority

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Internment (continued)

during World War II," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2 (1973), pp. 11-31; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 94-96, 119-120.

Labor Contractor

Annals of the American Academy, Vol 93 (1/1921), p. 110; R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 7-8; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 36-37; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 28; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 28.

Labor Unions

discrimination

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 32-36; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 47, 359, 414, 50-51; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 16-30, 87.

leadership

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 50.

participation

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969),

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

pp. 37, 90; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 53; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 26, 27.

strike-breaking

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 90, 117, 320; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, p. 27; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), p. 27.

Language

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 14; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, p. 36; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 24-25, 72-73, 144; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," *Pacific Historical Review*, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 79; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 139, 163-165, 183, 207, 210, 203.

The Law

courts

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 98; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969),pp. 63-65, 69, 70, 81, 189, 190, 203-207, 372-377, 430-432, 437, 438, 441; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of*

JAPANESE AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 40-41; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 45, 47-50, 88-90.

crime

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 83, 93, 94, 175, 314-317, 457, 473; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 67, 73, 112, 117-122, 156-160; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 134-143, 197.

enforcement

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 13, 15-17, 25-30, 101-103, 106, 128, 237, 239, 403; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 136-137.

legislation

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 48, 59-70, 73, 93, 125, 251-252, 362, 429, 439-440; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, p. 31; H. L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 17-18, 25-29; S.M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 66-67; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 44, 51-54, 108.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

police

H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 75-76; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 136-137.

Leadership

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 105, 461; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 93, 96-97, 129, 138; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 57-58.

Literacy (see also Education)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 79; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969); W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 14, 113-115.

Marginality

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 72, 97, 126-127, 260-261; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 121-122, 126-127, 130-133; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 204, 230-231.

Marriage (see Demography, Intermarriage)

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractor, Politics)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 185-188, 469.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 203-204; R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers,1966), pp. 6-8; A Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969) pp. 37, 75, 82, 83, 126, 137, 144, 145, 351, 354, 410, 456; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans:The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 30-46; S.M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 76-77; J. Masuoka, "The Structure of the Japanese Family in Hawaii," *American Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 46, September 1940, p. 174; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 20, 30, 67-72.

Mobility

economic

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 9-10, 14; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 416, 436, 459; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 27-32; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 16-17; G.N. Levine and D.M. Montero, "Socioeconomic Mobility among

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

Three Generations of Japanese Americans," Journal of Social Issues, Vol. 29, No. 2 (1973), pp. 33-48; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 72, 74-75, 80; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 4, 117-122, 28-29.

geographic

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 114; R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 6-8; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 37, 75, 82-83, 126, 137, 144-145, 351, 354, 410, 456; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 26; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 30-46; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 76-77; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 75-76, 78; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 20, 30, 67-72.

group

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 100-427, 458; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 29; H.L. Kitano,

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

Japanese Americans:The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 16-17, 22, 31-48, 57; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 4, 22, 113, 122, 126.

individual

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 10; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 16-17, 50, 86; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 28-29, 138-139.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mutual Aid

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 44, 49-50, 88, 106, 97; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 33; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 73, 76, 19; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 63-66; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 76; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 131-134, 214, 56-57.

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishing Co., 1966), pp. 16-30, 64-78, 83-91, 106; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Nativism (continued)

(The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 4-6, 9-10, 74, 57, 356; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29-32; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969),pp. 25-26; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 3-8; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 32-35, 44-54.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

characteristics

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 12-13; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 75-76, 458; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 63-64, 67-68, 74-76, 79-80; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 214.

"redevelopment"

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 49-50, 457; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 98.

Occupations

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishing, 1966), pp. 8-9, 11; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 43, 61, 84-88, 95, 179, 199, 459, 460; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

History, January 1962, pp. 25, 27, 30, 32-33; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 19-22, 172-175, 15-16, 48-49, 58-59; I.H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 66-80; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 61-62; E. G. Mears, "California's Attitude Towards the Oriental," Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Sciences, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 202, 206-207.

H.B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc.,1972), pp. 132-145; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 71-73, 77; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 11, 25, 27-28, 117-124.; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipionos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24-41.

Organizations

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 26; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 44, 45, 51, 97, 186, 274, 463, 97; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 28, 33; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 81-85, 94-96, 74-76; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 62, 77-78; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 54-58, 26-27, 174-182.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Patriotism

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 112; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 4, 16, 172, 254, 259, 267-271, 286-290, 330-332; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 38, 42; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 86-87, 91-92, 110.

Police (see The Law)

Politics (see also Middlemen)

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 210; R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 16-64; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 26, 44, 355, 359-361, 371, 382, 421, 440,461, 468, 479; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 75, 138; M.K. Maykovich, "Political Activation of Japanese American Youth," *Journal of Social Issues*, Vol. 29, No. 2 (1973), pp. 167-185; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 48-54,111-112, 207.

Public Opinion

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 199-213; *Annals of the American Academy*, Vol. 93, January 1921, pp. 113-114; R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 23, 26, 81; K. Davis, "Final Note on a Case of Extreme Isolation," *American Journal of Sociology*, March 1947, Vol. 52, pp. 34-39;

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Public Opinion (continued)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 44, 103, 274-275, 285-290, 306, 330, 419-420, 446; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 81; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p.82; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 110, 186, 232.

Progress (see also Successes)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 41-43, 330-333, 461-462; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29, 30; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice Hall, 1969), p. 138; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 82; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 3-5, 22, 118-119, 126, 210.

Reformers

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 112.

attitudes

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 30, 49, 107; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 25, 101, 183, 200-203, 206, 370, 437-438, 446; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 32-35, 73-81, 93.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Reformers (continued)

characteristics

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. vi, 79; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 25, 244-245; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 73-81, 179.

rebuffs

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 172.

Religion

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 93, January 1921, p. 111; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 45-46,304, 466; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 85-88; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 6-7, 168-189.

Remittances

M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p. 36; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 77-78; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 13, 192.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Retrogression

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 12, 100-178, 194, 386-387, 412, 416, 417, 424-425, 434; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29, 31; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 30-46, 18; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 103-105, 51-54, 67-94.

Saving (see also Attitudes, present-future)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 89; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p.36; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 98; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 24.

Self-Reliance

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans Duing World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 49-50, 170, 221, 231, 233; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 73, 76; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 88, 89; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 131-134, 56-57.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

attitudes

H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 69-70; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 88, 90.

differences

H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 92-93; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 123-125, 132.

marriage

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishing Co., 1966), pp. 13, 14, 44; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 54-57; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 62-63, 69-70, 132; S. M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 87-88; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 197-199, 201, 209.

ratio (see also Demography)

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 13; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 56, 70; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 78-79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp.13, 16, 196-198, 201.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

roles

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 166-186; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 92-93, 37, 63.

Social Life

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 75-76, 195-197; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 65-72, 90-92, 127; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 86-88, 89-95; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 140-141.

Stereotypes

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 68; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 47, 253, 266, 291, 301, 355, 356, 458-459, 462; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, p.35; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 29, 104; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 81-82, 86; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 101.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Successes

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 122, November 1925, p. 206; R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. v, 10; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 41-42, 330-333, 461-462; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 25, 30, 33, 37; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 1-2, 47-48; S.M. Lyman, *The Asian in the West* (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 82; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 3-5, 22, 118-119, 126, 210.

Thrift (see Savings)

Traditions

K. Davis, "Final Note on a Case of Extreme Isolation," *American Journal of Sociology*, September 1940, pp. 176-177; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 78, 19-20; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 205-206.

Trust

H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 20; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), p. 56.

Unions (see Labor Union)

Urbanization

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), p. 45; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co.,

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Urbanization (continued)

1969), pp. 75, 456; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 31-32; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 18; I.H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 74; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), pp. 68-70, 71-72, 77; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 53; U.S. Bureau of the Census, Census of Population: 1970, SUBJECT REPORTS, Final Report PC(2)-1G, Japanese, Chinese, and Filipinos in the United States (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 1-8, 25.

Violence

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publications, 1966), pp. 33-34; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 11-14, 48-50, 90, 168, 192-193, 263-265, 318-221, 324, 383, 399, 400, 403-404; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p.41; I.H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 70-71; H.B. Melendy, The Oriental Americans (Hippocrene Books, Inc.,1972), pp. 114-115.

Wealth (see also Income)

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 8, 9, 128, 194, 434, 436; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," Agricultural History, January 1962, pp. 29-34.

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Work (see also Occupations)

attitudes

Annals of the American Academy, Vol. 122, November 1925, pp. 206, 208; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 472; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 76, 16, 57; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," *Pacific Historical Review*, Vol. 37, 1968, pp. 73,80; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), p. 54.

self-employment

R. Daniels, *The Politics of Prejudice* (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 12, 87; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 12-13, 40-42, 96-97, 83, 86, 58-59, 415; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January 1962, pp. 28, 32-33; H.L. Kitano, *Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture* (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 19-22, 155; W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 25, 30, 195.

sex differences

W. Petersen, *Japanese Americans* (Random House, 1971), pp. 123-125, 132.

skills

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, *The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two* (The Macmillan Co., 1969), pp. 40, 84, 128-129, 199, 231, 348, 233; M. Iwata, "The Japanese Immigrants in California Agriculture," *Agricultural History*, January

JAPANESE AMERICANS

Work (continued)

1962, p. 33; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans:The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 21, 57; S.M. Lyman, The Asian in the West (University of Nevada, 1970), p. 79; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 23, 54, 116.

unemployment

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 407; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp. 20-21; W. Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), p. 132.

World War I

R. Daniels, The Politics of Prejudice (Peter Smith Publishers, 1966), pp. 67, 64-77; A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), p. 60; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), p. 17; J. Modell, "The Japanese American Family: A Perspective for Future Investigations," Pacific Historical Review, Vol. 37, 1968, p. 29.

World War II

A. Girdner and A. Loftis, The Great Betrayal: The Evacuation of the Japanese-Americans During World War Two (The Macmillan Co., 1969), passim; H.L. Kitano, Japanese Americans: The Evolution of a Sub-Culture (Prentice-Hall, 1969), pp.30-46, 83; W.Petersen, Japanese Americans (Random House, 1971), pp. 66-100.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Neighborhoods (continued)

redevelopment

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 167, 281-335;

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 53.

Occupations

G. E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, p. 196; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 83, 84, 85, 87, 252-278, 329, 330, 331, 333, 334, 343, 347, 349, 354, 359n, 360; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 24, 243; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 205-208; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 13-14, 16, 61, 89-90; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 37, 78, 85, 141-149; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 66, 72-77; T. Sowell Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), p. 83; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engels, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 58, 60n, 61, 62, 67; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 221 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 23, 24; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 249 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24-25, 32-33.

Organization

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 21, 87; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 79, 81,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Organization (continued)

89-97, 98, 105, 107, 108, 109, 110, 167, 220; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 192-193; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 62, 79-80; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 106; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 157.

Padrone System

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 326, 391; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 205; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 190-191; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 27, 128, 136-158; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 110; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 56-66.

advantages

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 94; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 128, 140-158; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 56, 58-59, 62-63; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 54, 61, 71-72, 73, 74.

disadvantages

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 190; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 95, 96, 97; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970),

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Padrone System (continued)

pp. 59-62; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 54, 55, 62, 73.

prevalence

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), p. 327; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 95; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 45, 53, 55, 56, 57, 58, 69.

reformers

L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 137; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 64.

Patriotism

A. De Conde, *Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History* (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971), pp. 47-49; R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 274, 400; R. Gambino, *Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans* (Doubleday, 1974), pp. 1[illegible] 285-293; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 214-215; L.J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 32; H.S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 202.

Police (see The Law)

Politics (see also Middlemen)

E. C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 19, 20, 24, 28; R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 273, 354, 400; H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Politics (continued)

Press, 1965), pp. 170-180, 174; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 208-216; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 193-208; S. J. LaGumina, Ethnicity in American Political Life, The Italian American Experience (The American Italian Historical Association, 1968); S. J. LaGumina, Vito Marcantonio, The People's Politician (Kendall-Hunt Publishing Co., 1969); J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 106, 113-117; A. Mann, La Guardia: A Fighter Against His Times, 1882-1933; A. Mann, La Guardia Comes to Power 1933; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 84-85, 88-124, 222-234, 242; M. Parenti, "Ethnic Politics and the Persistence of Ethnic Identification," The American Political Science Review, LXI September 1967, pp. 717-726; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 100; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. xx, 196, 197, 200, 205, 211, 230, 231.

Progress (see also Success)

J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 106, 143, 144, 147, 161; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 101.

Public Opinion

S. Mondello, "Italian Migration to the U. S. As Reported in American Magazines, 1880-1920," Social Science, XXXIX June, 1964 , pp. 131-142; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 49, 51n, 52.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Reformers

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 142-162, 202; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 87-108; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 94, 96-100; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 65, 72, 82, 86; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 7, 98-104.

attitudes

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. 149; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 99, 103, 275.

characteristics

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), p. 152; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 98, 103.

rebuffs

H. F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 153, 155, 156, 202; W. F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 7.

Religion

E.C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 19, 26; A.F. Davis and M.H. Haller, eds., *The Peoples of Philadelphia, A History of Ethnic Groups and Lower-Class Life, 1790-1940* (Temple University Press, 1973), pp. 264-272; R.F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 66, 67, 395, 397, 398; H.F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 111, 113, 115, 201,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Religion (continued)

205; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 202-205; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 179-192; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 87-93, 97, 156; H.S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 67, 178, 181-200, 239; S. M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 95, 96, 97, 123; R.J. Vecoli, "Prelates and Peasants: Italian Immigrants and the Catholic Church," *Journal of Social History*, Spring 1969; W.F. Whyte, *Street Corner Society* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 207.

Remittances

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), p. 374; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 6, 93.

Return Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

B. B. Carolli, *Italian Repatriation from the United States, 1900-1914* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1973); J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 158; H. S. Nelli, *The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930* (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 19, 72.

Rural

L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers Inc., 1971), pp. 109-137; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 36; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., *The Italian Experience in the United States* (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 46, 61, 62, 67, 70, 71, 72, 82, 84, 85.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Saving

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 185, 227, 267, 370, 375, 380, 381, 386; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 83; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 48-51; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 57.

Self-Reliance

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 372; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 26, 84, 85; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 106, 107; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 128.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

attitudes

E.C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 132-133; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 38, 48, 49, 50, 70, 190; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 205; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 93; W. F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 8.

differences

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 95; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 23, 40, 41, 47, 48, 50, 51, 58, 61, 70, 77, 132, 133, 135, 136, 207, 208, 215, 246; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 188-189, 200-201.

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

marriage

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 70, 71; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 60-62, 67, 80.

ratios (see also Demography)

R.F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 95, 217, 347; H.F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 50, 51, 52, 53, 62, 70, 129; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 185; L.J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian- Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 92; H.S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 77.

Social Life

H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 36-41, 65, 72, 73, 74-103, 154, 209; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 61; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 14, 15, 17-41.

The South (U.S.)

S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 49.

Stereotypes

J. and S. Appel, The Distorted Image (sixty color-slides and voice recorded cassette) available from Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, The Italian-Americans (Twayne Publishers, Inc., 1971)

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Stereotypes (continued)

S. J. LaGumina, ed., WOP! A Documentary of Anti-Italian Discrimination in the United States (Straight Arrow Books, 1973).

Success

E. Amfitheatrof, The Children of Columbus, An Informal History of the Italians in the New World (Little, Brown & Co., 1973), pp. 7, 309-324; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 83; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 116, 143, 146; M. A. Musmanno, The Story of the Italians in America

Thrift (see Saving)

Traditions

E. Amfitheatrof, The Children of Columbus, An Informal History of the Italians in the New World (Little, Brown & Co., 1973), pp. 314-316, 322-324; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 51; R. Gambino, Blood of My Blood, The Dilemma of the Italian-Americans (Doubleday, 1974); P. H. Williams, Southern Italian Folkways in Europe and America.

Trust

E. C. Banfield, The Moral Basis of a Backward Society (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 36, 90-91; R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 339, 392; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 107; H. S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), p. 5.

Unions (see Labor Unions)

Urbanization (see also The City)

G.E. DiPalma Castiglione, "Italian Immigration into the United States," American Journal of Sociology, September 1905, p. 200; H.F. Gans, The

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Urbanization (continued)

Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 212; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 41, 43, 48, 53, 55.

Violence

G. E. Cunningham, "The Italian, A Hindrance to White Solidarity in Louisiana, 1890-1898," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1965, pp. 25-28, 31-32; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine*, April 30, 1972, p. 34; L. J. Iorizzo and S. Mondello, *The Italian-Americans* (Twayne Publishers, Inc. 1971), pp. 64-72; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), p. 111.

Wealth

E. Amfitheatrof, *The Children of Columbus, An Informal History of the Italians in the New World* (Little, Brown & Co., 1973), pp. 318-322.

Work (see also Occupations)

R. F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 342, 354, 401; J. Lopreato, *Italian Americans* (Random House, 1970), pp. 141, 160.

attitudes

E.C. Banfield, *The Moral Basis of a Backward Society* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 89; R.F. Foerster, *The Italian Emigration of Our Times* (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 120, 217, 239, 257, 266, 267, 271, 338, 348, 349, 370, 403; R. Gambino, "Twenty Million Italian-Americans Can't Be Wrong," *The New York Times Magazine*, April 30, 1972, pp. 26, 38; H.F. Gans, *The Urban Villagers* (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 202, 246; B.C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 58-60; S.M. Tomasi and M.H. Engel, eds.,

ITALIAN AMERICANS

Work (continued)

The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), pp. 70, 128, 140; W.F. Whyte, Street Corner Society (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 69.

self-employment

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 337; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 26, 128; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), pp. 141, 145.

sex differences

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), p. 380; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), pp. 62, 207, 239.

skills

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times (Arno Press, 1969), pp. 343, 347; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 202; J. Lopreato, Italian Americans (Random House, 1970), p. 146.

unemployment

R. F. Foerster, The Italian Emigration of Our Times, (Arno Press, 1969), p. 377; H. F. Gans, The Urban Villagers (The Free Press, 1965), p. 240 ; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of the Population by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 23-24.

World War I

A. De Conde, Half Bitter, Half Sweet, An Excursion into Italian-American History (C. Scribner's Sons, 1971), pp. 156-157; H.S. Nelli, The Italians in Chicago: 1880-1930 (Oxford University Press, 1970), pp. 201-204.

BIBLIOGRAPHIC INDEX -- Volume II

JEWISH AMERICANS 388

MEXICAN AMERICANS 470

PUERTO RICANS 567

SLAVERY 622

WEST INDIANS 657

JEWISH AMERICANS

Advantages (see also Disadvantages)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 280; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 137-142; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 81, 83; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 10, 36-39; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 144; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 118; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 53-55, 65-66, 74; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 513-514; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 53, 59, 69, 175; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 48, 54-55, 57; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 52; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The

JEWISH AMERICANS

Advantages (continued)

Free Press, 1958), pp. 192-193; F. [illegible] Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American

Alcohol

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 601-602;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 165; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 132, 134; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 38, 48;

D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 516; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, " Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 553, 557-558; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 57, 88; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 92;

C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 560-592.

Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 149; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America ," The Jews:

JEWISH AMERICANS

Alcohol (continued)

Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 22.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 316-317;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 110, 115; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 33, 69, 79; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 33-34, 44, 72, 75, 144, 212, 281 ;

B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation [illegible]o America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 6-7, 8, 12, 14, 19-20, 22; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 464.

Arrival

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 280-281;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 136-137; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 311, 323; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969

JEWISH AMERICANS

Arrival (continued)

(The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 151-152, 243; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 259; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, The American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 3-4, 6, 48, 80-87, 89-90; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 53-55; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 33, 69, 79; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 40-55; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 191-193; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accomodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 6-7.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 280; J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 403-404; J. P. Dean "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 318; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 143-145; M. Fine and M.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility) - continued

Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 246; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 69, 73-74, 83-84, 104-105; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 247; N. Glazer, American Judaism (University of Chicago Press, 1968), p. 9; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 9-10, 12, 40, 44, 48-50, 221-226, 324, 327, 342-343, 378-379, 386-387, 391-394; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, pp. 399-412; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 514, 518-519; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, pp. 534-551; H. W. Polsky, A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs. and Observances," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 334-335; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 57, 67, 75, 96-97, 99-101, 110, 145, 205, 240, 261, 263; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 360, 363, 364, 375, 376; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 25-34, 43-47, 52-60, 62-63, 68-76, 79-80, 83-98,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Assimilation (continued)

104-105, 133-134, 146-148, 162-165, 168, 176-177, 191-192, 212, 229, 235, 267-282; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 564; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 8; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Patterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, p. 441.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

J. Adelson, "A Study of Minority Group Authoritarianism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 476-492; W. Cohn, "The Politics of American Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 614; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 319; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 136-139; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 135-136; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 189-190; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 303-304; L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American

JEWISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion) - con't

Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 596-604, 606, 609, 611-612; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 142-144; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 115; J. Greenblum and M. Sklare, "The Attitude of the Small-Town Jew Toward His Community," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 288-302; B. Halpern, "America Is Different," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 34-35;O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 18, 24, 195, 211-230, 253-276, 339-359, 367-368; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," *Social Research*, Winter 1947, pp. 410-412; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 333; I. D. Rinder, "The Personality of Ideological Extremity," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 498-501; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 61, *175*; B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 338-346; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 54-55; R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews:*

JEWISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

morality

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 37; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 36, 106; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 578-587, 589-590, 591.

personal-impersonal

O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 16-23, 69-72, 306-309, 313-316, 318-321, 323-338, 339-359; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 54-56; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 34, 36; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 43-44, 62-63;

F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 157, 160, 163.

present-future

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 138-140,

N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 142, 144; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion) - con't

Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 53-54; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 361; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 32-34, 73-74, 97, 121-122; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 200-203; F. L. Strodtbeck, " Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 151, 152-153, 154-158; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 10, 14-15; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 461-471.

1967), pp. 31, 34, 53, 71, 75, 175; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," *American Sociological Review*, February 1959, pp. 54-56;

C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 568-569;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 151, 152; W. L. Warner and L. Srole, " Assimilation or Survival: A Crisis in the Jewish Community of Yankee City," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 347-356. J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 377-414;

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 111, M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 39, 124, 221; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), p. 41;

C. R. Snyder,

"Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 582; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 155-156, 164;

M. R. Yarrow,

"Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," The Jews:

JEWISH AMERICANS

Authority (see also The Law, Religion - continued)

Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 459-460.

Background (see also Identity)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 282-283;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 1-3, 124-125;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. vii, 19, 22-25, 86, 96-97, 175; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 39; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 21-24;

B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 8, 9, 11, 13;

L. Wirth, The Ghetto (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 1-30.

Business

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 306;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 135; E. P. Foley, "The Negro Businessman: In Search of a Tradition," Daedalus, Winter 1966, pp. 108,109; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Harvard University Press, 1966), pp. 39-40, 46-48;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Business (continued)

Oscar Handlin, The Newcomers (Massachusetts: Harvard University Press, 1959), pp. 24-25;

O. I. Janowsky, The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 61-64, 66-68, 386;

E. C. McDonagh, E. S. Richards, Ethnic Relations in the United States (Negro Universities Press, 1972), pp. 168-169;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 51, 56-57, 87; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 47-52;

B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 69.

Business

in Negro neighborhoods

R. Berk, "Doing Business in the Ghetto: Retail Merchants," Supplemental Studies for the National Advisory Commission on Civil Disorders (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1968), p. 126; E. P. Foley, "The Negro Businessman: In Search of a Tradition," Daedalus, Winter 1966, pp. 107-108.

Caste (see also Class)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group (The Free Press, 1958), p. 286; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 89.

Charity (see also Mutual Aid)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American

JEWISH AMERICANS

Charity (continued)

Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 279, 280, 284-285; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 308; L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 599, 600-601; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 6-7, 14, 253-299, 323-332, 367, 377-378, 383-384,388-389; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 512, 513, 516; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 31, 37, 89; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 365; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 42, 55-56, 71, 93, 98, 139-141.

Children (see also Education)

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 217-221, 231, 243-244; H. H. Goddard, "Mental Test and the Immigrant," The Journal of Delinquency, September 1917, pp. 251-258; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964) pp. 257-260, 267; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 515-516; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard

JEWISH AMERICANS

Children (continued)

University Press, 1967) pp. 100-102, 107; S. M. Robinson, "A Study of Delinquency Among Jewish Children in New York City," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 535-541; B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 338-346; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972) pp. 141-142, 149-150, 157-158; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 182-183, 187-188; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 549; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 451-473.

adolescence

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 104.

attitudes

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 102-103.

child labor

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 61.

Child rearing

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 304-306; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free

JEWISH AMERICANS

Children (continued)

Press, 1958), pp. 233-238; I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 420-430; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 558; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 39, 90, 101, 199, 200; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 50-53; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 153-154; M. Wolfenstein, "Two Types of Jewish Mothers," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 520-534; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 454-461.

The City (see Urbanization)

Class (see also Caste)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphis: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 271-287; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 101-121; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 9-10, 43-45; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 37, 38, 95-98, 104; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Class (continued)

1972), pp. 84-85, 89, 131-132, 138, 142, 192, 215-216; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accomodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 5; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Patterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, p.442.

Cleanliness

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 57-83, 86-87; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 62-63.

Comparisons (see Differences)

S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," American Journal of Sociology, May 1969, pp. 612-631; A. M. Greeley, That Most Distressful Nation: The Taming of the American Irish (Quadrangle Books, 1972), pp. 132, 134; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 94-115; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 59.

Conflict (see Differences)

Consumption (see also Culture, Food)

conspicuous

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), P. 307; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 236-239, 349, 354; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 92.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Contributions

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America , 1964), pp. 69-72, 182-184, 211-251.

Crime (see also Violence)

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 45, 84, 89-91, 104, 222, 232; S. M. Robison, "A Study of Delinquency Among Jewish Children in New York City," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 535-541; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 549.

Culture

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 317-318; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 146-147, 245-246; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 261, 274, 289; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 81-82, 121, 228; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 146;
O. I.Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 7-8, 10, 13-15, 347-359, 373-384, 389-399; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, pp. 410-417; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 54-55; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 29-34,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Culture (continued)

44-46, 49-54, 62-63, 68-70, 75-76, 83-93, 98-113, 120-128, 188, 203-214, 269-275, 278-279.

Demography (see also Health)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971) pp. 3-88; M . Fine and M. Himmlefarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972) pp.384-392; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964) pp. 27-41.

age distribution

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 272; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 280, 283; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 270-272, 272-273; S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," American Journal of Sociology, May 1969), p. 617; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 36;

B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 95-97, 108; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 54-57, 92;

U. S. Burean of the Census,"Religion Reported by the Civilian Population of the United States: March, 1957," Current Popula-

JEWISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

tion Reports, Series P-20, No. 79 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1958), pp. 7, 8.

births

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 280-283; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971) pp. 11, 15-19; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 115-116; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 108-109, 110; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 35-37; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 99-100; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of Aaron Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 56, 66-69.

deaths (see Demography, Mortality)

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 38; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of Aaron Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 69.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

family size (see also under Family)

D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 110; S. Goldstein, "Completed and Expected Fertility in an American Jewish Community," Jewish Social Studies, April-July 1971, pp. 212-227;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 35-36; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 98-101; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 54-55, 63-66.

marriage

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 273-274; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 19-26; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 274-275;

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 38;

D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 108;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America , 1964), p. 37.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 98; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 60-63.

mortality

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 12-15; S. Goldstein, "Jewish Mortality and Survival Patterns: Providence Rhode Island, 1962-1964," Eugenics Quarterly March 1966, pp. 48-61; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 31.

Population distribution

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), p. 9; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Religion Reported by the Civilian Population of the United States: March, 1957," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 79 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1958), pp. 6, 7.

Population growth

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 10-19.

Population size

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971) pp. 5-6, 11; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Religion Reported by the Civilian Population of the United States: March, 1957," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 79 (U. S. Government Printing Occife, 1958), pp. 6.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

sex ratio

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 271-273; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 37-38; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 96, 97; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 57-60.

Differences

M. Fine and M.Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 4, 59-60, 76-77, 103-106; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee 1969), pp. 204-205; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 335-336; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 80-82, 131-136, 77,137, 159; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 113-114; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 94, 98; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 21-23, 58-62, 88, 91; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 162-163.

comparisons

J. Adelson, "A Study of Minority Group Authoritarianism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 483; J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 411-414; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 107-109, 111, 115, 119, 121-128, 130, 136-141, 144-145; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews " The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 124-137; L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 604, 609; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 7-136; N. Glazer, The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 141, 142, 145-146; H. H. Goddard, "Mental Tests and the Immigrant," The Journal of Delinquency, September 1917, pp. 247-249, 252; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The

JEWISH AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

Free Press, 1958), pp. 108-117; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 9-10, 13, 19-23, 35-36, 42-43, 55-61, 102; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 553, 554, 556, 557; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, p. 537; S. Robison, "A Study of Delinquency Among Jewish Children in New York City," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 536; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 47, 50-60; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 54, 57-58, 62, 67-68, 83, 86; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 26, 33-39, 42, 48, 50, 67-68, 86-87, 253; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 149-164; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 548; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Patterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, p. 440; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 455.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Differences

inter-ethnic conflict

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968). pp. 222-223, 238-245, 248, 252, 254-256, 260-270; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 71-100, 247-248; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 109-119, 134-139, 192-193, 354-358; L. H. Fuchs, Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 603-604;

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 62-79, 97-106;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 83-100, 301-303; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 53-54; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), p. 134.

Disadvantages

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 137; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 7, 8, 89-90, 91-94; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 53, 69; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews:

JEWISH AMERICANS

Disadvantages (continued)

Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 7-8, 9, 12, 16-18.

Discipline

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 34, 42, 61, 75, 182.

Discrimination

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 282-283; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 308-310;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 101-102, 128-136;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 233, 235; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 90-93, 254;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 134-139, 172-177, 186-187, 232-233, 291, 294-295; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 42, 44;

I. O. Glick "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 428;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 3, 11; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in

JEWISH AMERICANS

Discrimination (continued)

America," *Social Research*, Winter 1947, pp. 408-409; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 22, 24, 46, 261, 262, 264-266; S. Sutker "The Role of Social Clubs in the Atlanta Jewish Community," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 262-263; E. van den Haag, *The Jewish Mystique* (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 94-115.

Disease (see also Health)

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 87-88.

Distribution (see also Population)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1971* (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), p.9; S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," *American Journal of Sociology*, May 1969, p. 616; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of American, 1964), pp. 4, 29-34; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 22, 54, 79, 92-93, 243; "The American Jew Today," *Newsweek*, March 1, 1971, p. 58.

Donations

M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 93-98, 163-165, 191-194.

Drugs

J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 553.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Ecological Succession

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 126-127;

R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 46-48;

N. Glazer, "The American Jew ane the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 144, 145; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 79, 87;

M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 47-82;

L. Wirth, *The Ghetto* (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 226-228.

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 123-126;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 3-112, 251-253, 324-325, 370-383; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 3-36, 153-154, 201-202, 243-244; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 194-235, 260-261, 268-269, 274-284, 289, 290, 293, 331-334; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 15, 56-58, 117-120, 130, 227-228, 229, 230, 277-281;

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The

JEWISH AMERICANS

Education (see also Intellectual Activity) - continued

Free Press, 1958), pp. 236-239, 248; H. H. Goddard, "Mental Tests and the Immigrant," *The Journal of Delinquency*, September 1917, pp. 251-258; N. Glazer, *American Judaism* (University of Chicago Press, 1968), p. 80; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 155-159; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 112-113, 115; S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," *American Journal of Sociology*, May 1969, pp. 617-619; O. I. Janowsky, *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 7-9, 123-172, 314, 330-331, 377-378; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 327-328; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 100, 107; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 105-106; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 83-86; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 54, 69, 76-78, 145-158, 160-174, 185-198; "The American Jew Today," *Newsweek*, March 1, 1971, p. 63.

attitudes

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist

JEWISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 137; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 135-136;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 18-20, 62-64, 274-277, 383; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 198;
M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973, (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 80, 117;
L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 599-600; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 115;
O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of American, 1964), pp. 149-151, 271-272;
M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967) pp. 35, 39, 71, 200; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 57-58; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 259-260; M. K. Slater, "My Son the Doctor: Aspects of Mobility Among American Jews," American Sociological Review, June 1969, pp. 359-373;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

attitudes

F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 150, 152; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 548.

college & University

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 136;

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 124;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 3-112; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 252; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 37-43, 54-55, 58-59, 277-281;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 8, 41-42, 378-380, 383, 387; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 42, 212;

B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 105; B. B. Seligman with the assistance

JEWISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 84, 85.

elementary/secondary

B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 105; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 84-85.

literacy

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 100.

segregation

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 20-23; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 39.

teachers

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968, (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 100; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 10-13; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 209, 211-214;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 131-132, 137, 145-147,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Education (continued)

162-165, 314, 379-380; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 168, 180-190, 192-193, 221.

income

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968, (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 88-89, 103.

performance

M.Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee 1969) pp.20-23;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of American, 1964), pp. 42-43, 154-156;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 71, 200.

Family (see also Children)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Commitee,1972) pp, 323, 347;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 35-38, 259-260, R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 351, 353; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp.22, 143-144; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Patterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, pp. 439-442;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Religion Reported by the Civilian Population of the United States: March, 1957," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 79 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1958), p. 8.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

attitudes

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 126-130; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 557; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 61.

economic role

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionsim and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970) p. 139; M. Rischin, The Promised City, (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 61, 69.

extended

M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 44, 99.

matriarchal

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 27.

mobility effect

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 139-140; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 36; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 70;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, p. 55;

F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 162-163.

nuclear

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 139; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Petterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, pp. 439-442.

patriarchal

H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 325;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 144-145.

roles

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of an Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 233;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 27; M. Wolfenstein, "Two Types of Jewish Mothers," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 521-534.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Family (continued)

size

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 35-36; S. Therstrom, The Other Bostonians (Harvard University Press, 1973), p. 166.

stability

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 139;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 272-274; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 35-37; B. B. Wessel, "Ethnic Family Patterns: The American Jewish Family," American Journal of Sociology, May 1948, p. 442.

Fertility (see Demography)

Food

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 136;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 121, 125-126;

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 602; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Food (continued)

Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 222:

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America , 1964), pp. 103, 113, 176; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 56, 57, 88;

B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 342, 345;

R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 352; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 63, 70, 169-170, 203-206, 211, 214, 227, 234, 273.

Friends

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 311-314, 316; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 226-231, 243; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 52-53, 71, 79, 99, 108, 158; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 570.

Generations

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The America Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 12-15; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish

JEWISH AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971) pp. 53-57; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 10, 59-60, 107, 120-123, 125-126, 275-276; O. I. Janowsky, ed.,

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 246, 248; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 146; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 34-35, 114, 118-119, 212, 214; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 555; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 335; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 28, 31-32, 56-60, 62-63, 72, 79-80, 85, 100-101, 110, 118, 124, 203-212, 271, 273, 276-282; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare* (The Free Press, 1958), p. 562; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 174; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Generations - (continued)

M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 549; W. L. Warner and L. Srole, "Assimilation or Survival: A Crisis in the Jewish Community of Yankee City," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 351-352.

attitudes

W. Cohn, "The Politics of American Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 622;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1971* (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 53-57; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 24-25, 236, 261-262, 301, 341, 394, 397;

D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 517, 518; I. D. Rinder, "Polarities in Jewish Identification: The Personality of Ideological Extremity," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 499;

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 46, 74, 85, 102; [illegible]. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 259-263, 442, 451-452;

F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 156;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

E. van den Haag, *The Jewish Mystique* (Stein & Day, 1969), p. 226; W. L. Warner and L. Srole, "Assimilation or Survival: A Crisis in the Jewish Community of Yankee City," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 353-354.

---

education

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 105-107, 117-119; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 100-101, 108.

income

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 122, 126-127; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 116-117; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 67.

language

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 10, 123-124; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 43, 46, 101-102; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), p. 75.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

occupation

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 125-130; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 116-117; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 146; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 212; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 108, 112, 114-116; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 74; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), p. 48.

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 75-100, 310-311; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 39, 45, 221.

Health (see also Cleanliness, Demography)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 318, 321-322, 324, 333-340; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 144-145, 150-151, 152-153, 160-168; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 259-260, 265-266, 267-268, 274-284, 288; H. H. Goddard, "Mental Tests and the Immigrant," The Journal of Delinquency, September 1917, pp. 243-271;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Health (continued)

A. G. Hughes, "Jews and Gentiles," *Eugenics Review*, Spring 1969, pp. 89-90; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 38-39; J. K. Myers and B. H. Roberts, "Some Relationships Between Religion, Ethnic Origin and Mental Illness," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 553-559; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 56-57, 71-72, 86-87, 103, 106; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 188-190.

Homeland (see also Remittances)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 78-80, 124; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 23-24, 49-50, 231, 277-299, 301-321, 333-335, 337, 382-383; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," *Social Research*, Winter 1947, pp. 407-408; R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 440-442, 446; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 106, 192, 219-221.

Housing (see also Neighborhood)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 253-254; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 254; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 295; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 231;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Housing (continued)

D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 113, 115; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 11, 35, 82-85; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 82.

Identity (see also Assimilation, Marginality)

J. Adelson, "A Study of Minority Group Authoritarianism," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 488-491; W. Cohn, "The Politics of American Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 612-613; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 305, 319; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 140; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 135-137; E. B. Fiiske, "Reform Jews Reclaiming Tradition They Once Rejected," *New York Times*, November 12, 1973, p. 31ff; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 204-206, 209-218; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 17-19, 23-24, 26, 173; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), Identity (see also Assimilation, Marginality) - continued

pp. 106-107, 108, 288, 302-303, 321-324, 325; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 114-116, 126, 135, 227; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 210-212, 218, 220, 224, 231, 238, 243-244, 247-248; I. O Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 422, 428-429; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 9-10, 12-25, 41, 47-51, 212, 241-244, 262-266, 274-276, 304-305, 309-321, 324, 341-344, 347-351, 374, 387-393; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 509-514; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 330; I. D. Rinder, "Polarities in Jewish Identification: The Personality of Ideological Extremity," *The Jews: Social Patterns* of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 493-[illegible]1; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 34, 43, 44, 46-47, 110; B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 346; R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an* Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 440-446; M. Sklare and

JEWISH AMERICANS

Identity (see also Assimilation, Marginality) - continued

B. B. Ringer, "A Study of Jewish Attitudes Toward the State of Israel," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 440, 444, 448-449, 450; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 32-40, 55-56, 64, 71-72, 78-80, 102, 106, 134-135, 157, 198-245, 256, 281-282; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 587; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 204; L. Wirth, *The Ghetto* (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 203-281; M. R. Yarrow, "Personality Development and Minority Group Membership," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 454-457, 461-471.

Immigration (see also IMMIGRATION as a major category; Remittances

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 289-291; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 254-255, 266-267, 274-284; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 110-111; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 19-20; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 87-89; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 191-194; B. D.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Immigration (see also IMMIGRATION as a major category; Remittances)

Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 4-22.

Immigration (continued)

distribution

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 311, 323; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 151-152, 242-243, 289; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 267; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 48, 87-88; O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 34 M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 54, 92-93; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 9, 11, 12, 13, 15, 21.

factors

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 5, 79, 84, 86; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 20, 31, R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 18, 26-27; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 191-192; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 6.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

laws

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 290-291, 292, 293-294;

H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 193.

numbers

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 278;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 311; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 242-289, 291-292; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 254-255; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 48, 80-81, 86, 87; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 20, 33, 92, 94, 243; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 192, 193; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 4, 21.

return migration

B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 18, 19.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

sex ratio

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 81.

time periods

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 80-81, 83, 86-87;

D. Goldgerg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 111; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 65-67; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 20, 266; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 192; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 4,5.

transience

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 24-25.

Income

J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 394, 411;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 121-128; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 280-281;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The

JEWISH AMERICANS

Income - continued

American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 79-85;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 114; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 116-117, 286-291; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 206-207; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 141-142; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 114-115; S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," American Journal of Sociology, May 1969, pp. 626-630; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 56, 65, 67; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 106; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 82; "The American Jew Today," Newsweek, March 1, 1971, p. 63.

age specific

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist

JEWISH AMERICANS

Income (continued)

Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 121, 126; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 286-291.

distribution

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 121-128; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 280; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 57-60.

education related to

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 286; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 59-60;

Institutions

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 200-201; M. Fine and M. Himmelfard, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 330-331, 363; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 9;

I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 415-431; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 7-8, 13-15, 69-72, 115-118, 125-129, 139-145, 195-196, 253-276, 323-328,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Institutions (continued)

347-359, 377-380, 382, 388-389; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 51, 100-103, 106; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 256-267, 352-368; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 40-48, 52-62, 65, 67-68, 71-72, 76-80, 128-158, 166-174, 256-257; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 357-376; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 174-186, 190-194; S. Sutker, "The Jewish Organizational Elite of Atlanta, Georgia," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 251-253.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 344-369; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 59-68, 172-237; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 306-383; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 109-111, 244-263;

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 599-600, 602-603, 605;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 171-175;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Intellectual Activity (continued)

O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 7-9, 175-209, 211-251, 379-382; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 35, 42, 101-102; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 53-54, 66-79, 126-147, 181-218, 226, 349, 354-392, 415-453; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 118-120, 135, 170-174, 180-184, 223-229, 231-245; M. K. Slater, "My Son the Doctor: Aspects of Mobility Among American Jews," American Sociological Review, June 1969, pp. 359-373; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 213-217; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 150; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 548, 550;

E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 13-25, 128-146; —

T. Veblen, "The Intellectual Pre-Eminence of Jews in Modern Europe," The Portable Veblen, ed. M. Lerner (Viking,), pp. 473-479.

Intermarriage

J. P. Dean, Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958). pp 313-314;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 283; M. Fine and Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1971 (The American Jewish Committee, 1971), pp. 26-34; ; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish

JEWISH AMERICANS

Intermarriage (continued)

Committee, 1972), pp. 288, 323-324; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 73-74, 83, 112-113, 126-130, 292-306; R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 105-106; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 164; E. Van den Haag, *The Jewish Mystique* (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 226, 229;

I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 420, 430;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 39-41; J. Klemesrud, "Jewish Gentile Marriages As Number Grows, So Does Debate," *New York Times*, June 25, 1973, p. 38;

D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 516-517;

R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," *American Journal of Sociology*, January 1931, pp. 536-537; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 110, 111;

B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 54, 92, 93; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 142, 157, 277-278;

C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 583-584; "The American Jew Today," *Newsweek*, March 1, 1971, p. 57.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Intra-ethnic differences

E.B. Fiiske, " Reform Jews Reclaiming Tradition They Once Rejected," New York Times, November 12, 1973, pp. 31ff; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 39, 41-42, 53-54; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book,1972 (The American Jewish Committee,1972), pp. 180-183; M.Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973) pp. 13-15, 18-19, 20-21, 23, 43-45, 52, 61, 101-104, 126-130, 159-163; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 17-29; N. Glazer, American Judaism (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 14-16, 22-78, 83; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), P. 140; I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 418-419; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal

O.I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal

(The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 309-313, 324, 333-335, 374-378, 387; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 31, 53, 95-98, 103, 104, 11[illegible] 117; R.Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 100-104; 111-113, 121-123, 158-159, 161-180, 406-412; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972) pp. 60-62, 72-74, 192-193, 238-241, 264-267; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 190-202; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 5, 17, 19; "Who's What in Jewry," Time, April 10, 1972, pp. 55.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Israel

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 302-310, 312-314; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 38, 129-132, 133, 135, 136-138, 140, 141, 173-182, 206-210, 251-252; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972; (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 179-193, 243-257, 298-299, 336-341; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 201-203, 237-239; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 514; M. Sklare and B. B. Ringer, "A Study of Jewish Attitudes Toward the State of Israel," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 437-450; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 191.

Labor Contractors

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 64; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 49-51.

Labor Unions

D. Goldberg, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 116; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 1972; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 177.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

discrimination

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 59, 178.

leadership

O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 69-72; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 174, 178; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 86-98, 96-125, 148-180, 397-398.

participation

D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 116;

O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 69-72; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 174, 182, 236; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 56-61, 80-96, 114-115, 393-412.

strike-breaking

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 45; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 56-59.

Language

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 305; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb , American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 90-91, 123-124; J. Greenblum and M. Sklare,

JEWISH AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

"The Attitude of the Small-Town Jew Toward His Community," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 293; O. I. Janowsky, ed. *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 7-8, 34, 151-152, 154, 160-162, 176-191, 193, 209, 246-247, 250-251, 314, 381; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 46-47, 56, 101, 102, 116, 239; R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 20-26, 53, 63-64, 87-89, 97-98, 104, 127-147, 256-267, 277-300; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 50, 68, 73, 75-78, 122-124, 146-148, 154-156, 166, 168, 206, 235; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 9, 11.

The Law

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 606.

courts

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 257; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 105-106; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 222.

crime

S. M. Robison, "A Study of Delinquency Among Jewish Children in New York City," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 535-541; J. Toby, "Hoodlum or Business Man: An American Dilemma,"

JEWISH AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 549.

enforcement

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 45, 84, 85, 222.

legislation

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 19, 24, 70, 85, 265.

Leadership

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 307-308, 309; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 5, 84-86, 97-99, 107-108; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 202-204; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 110; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 9-11, 97-98; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 214, 245, 246; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 18, 304-305, 308, 314; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 43, 124, 174, 225; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 52-54; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious

Leadership (continued)

Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 58, 81-82, 114-117, 119, 159-198, 223-229;

H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 196-198; S. Sutker, "The Jewish Organizational Elite of Atlanta, Georgia," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 249-261.

Literacy (see also Education)

Marginality

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), p. 216; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 231; I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 423, 428, 429-430.

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractors, Padrone System, Politics)

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 14, 64.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 384-385; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 5; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 205; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 110-111;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility) (continued)

O. I. Janoswky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 31-35; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 24; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 95; B. B. Seligman, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 90-92.

Mobility

Y. Ellman, "The Economics Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 137-138;

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 233-234; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 84, 162, 195; F. L. Strodtbeck, "Family Interaction, Values, and Achievement," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 161-162.

economic

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 127-129; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 245; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 39-41; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 25, 52, 56, 68, 75, 236; M. K. Slater, "My Son the Doctor: Aspects of Mobility Among American Jews," American Sociological Review, June 1969, pp. 359-373;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

group

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 108, 114-116, 118, 142; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 94-95; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 67, 75, 93, 175; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 25-28, 44, 48, 57-60, 72-73, 215-216.

individual

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 127; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 57-60; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 20-21.

Mutual Aid

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 280;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 206-209, 291-343; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1969* (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 119-171; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1972* (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 224-225, 236-287; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, Mutual Aid (continued)

1973), pp. 50, 102-103; N. Glazer, American Judaism (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 88-90; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 6-7, 11-12, 255-256, 323-324, 377-378;

D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 511-512; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 37, 98-99, 103-105, 108; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 33, 52-53, 55, 71,108; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 175-195, 200-204; S. Sutker, "The Jewish Organizational Elite of Atlanta, Georgia," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 251-253; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 19;

L. Wirth, The Ghetto (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 190-192.

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 50-59; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 76-80; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, pp. 402-412; M. Rischin, The Problem City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 259.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 276, 280, 281, 283, 287;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 159-166; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 326;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 9, 54, 59, 79, 92-93, 208; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 1-6, 13, 46-50, 448;

L. Wirth, The Ghetto (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 153-291.

characteristics

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p. 117; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 145.

"redevelopment"

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 117-119.

Occupations

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 106;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 101-121, 128-136, 140-141, 144-145;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Occupations - continued

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 119-137; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 277-279; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 94, 108, 112, 116-117, 283-285; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 36-40, 46-48; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 138-140, 143-144, 146; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 143-155; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 113-114; S. Goldstein, "Socioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," American Journal of Sociology, May 1969, pp. 619-626; O. I. Janowsky, ed.

The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 3-4, 11-12, 56-57, 61-66, 72-74, 386; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, p. 406; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 22, 25-26, 52, 55, 59, 60, 69, 73, 183; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Protraits of an Immigrant Generation (Haper & Row, 1969), pp. 47-52; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare

Occupations (continued)

(The Free Press, 1958), pp. 101-105; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 69-82, 93; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 163-189; B. D. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 18; L. Wirth, The Ghetto (University of Chicago Press, 1928), pp. 181-182; "The American Jew Today," Newsweek, March 1, 1971, p. 63.

Organization

J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 392; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 305, 309-311, 312, 316-317, 319; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 72, 87, 102, 555-596; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 469-510; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 178, 363-364, 643-676; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 8-75, 95, 96, 98-100, 211-213, 301-302, 565-608; L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 612-613; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of

JEWISH AMERICANS

Organization - continued

a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 213-214, 235-240, 243-245; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 144-145; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 116-117; J. Greenblum and M. Sklare, "The Attitude of the Small-Town Jew Toward His Community," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 289;

O. I. Janowsky, ed. *The American Jew: A Reappraisal* (The Jewish Publication Society of American, 1964), pp. 15-16, 69-72, 115-118, 125-129, 139-145, 253-276, 306-309, 313-316, 318-338, 377-383; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 66, 100, 105; M. Sklare, *Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement* (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 40-48, 54-55, 65, 67-68, 71-72, 76-80, 108-109, 131-158, 257-260; H. D. Stein, "Jewish Social Work in the United States: 1920-1955," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 175-176; S. Sutker, "The Jewish Organizational Elite of Atlanta, Georgia," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 251, 257-258; S. Sutker, "The Role of Social Clubs in the Atlanta Jewish Community," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 266-270.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Patriotism

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 75-76; M. Sklare and B. B. Ringer, "A Study of Jewish Attitudes Toward the State of Israel," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 444-445.

Peculiarities

W. Cohn, "The Politics of American Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 626; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 120; L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 599; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 230; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations" The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 140-143; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 47-48, 116, 347-350, 374, 389-393; A. Johnson, "The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, pp. 410-411; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 35, 88, 199; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Protraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 52-53; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 30, 33-34, C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews:

JEWISH AMERICANS

Peculiarities (continued)

Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 562-563.

Police (see also The Law)

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 45, 90, 222.

Politics (see also Middlemen)

W. Cohn, "The Politics of American Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 620-626; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 307;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 99-100; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 327-329; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book , 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 139-140, 141, 154-160, 231-232;

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 604-606, 611, 613;

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigrations (Walden Press, 1966), pp.55-57, 83-93; N. Glazer and D.P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963),, pp. 166-171; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 116-127; S. Isaacs, " Politics and the Jews," Washington Post, October 29, 1972, pp. B 1, ff; O. I. Janowsky, The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp 10-11; I. Kristol, " Why Jews Turn Conservative, " Wall Street Journal, September

JEWISH AMERICANS

Politics (continued)

14, 1972, p. 16; H. Levy and M. Kramer, The Ethnic Factor (Simon and Schuster, 1972); M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp, 44, 45, 172, 221, 225, 230, 231; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969) pp. 60-66, 376-384, 412-413, 444-445;

Population (see Demography)

M. Sklare, The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group (The Free Press, 1958), p. 51; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968) pp 271-290; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969) pp. 260-272, 279-284; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972) pp. 264-306, 307-317, 384-392.

distribution

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968) pp 282-289; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 260-262, 264-271; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 386-392; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 5, 87-88, 90, 108, 112, 113, 308-314; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 107; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 95; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 51, 87.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Population (continued)

growth

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 260-261, 279-280; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), p.384; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 5; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 67.

size

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The Americican Jewish Committee, 1968) pp.283-284, 545, 547; M.Fine and M. Hirmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969) pp. 260, 459, 461; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972) pp 384, 597, 600; M.Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973) pp. 88, 108, 307, 525, 528.

Public opinion

Y. Ellman, " The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), No. 11, pp. 130-131; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969) p. 69; H.H. Goddard, " Mental tests and the Immigrant," Journal of Delinquency, September, 1917, 243-271; A. Johnson, " The Jewish Problem in America," Social Research, Winter 1947, pp. 402-412; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967) pp. 197, 22[illegible], 233, 259; M. Sklare, ed., The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group (The Free Press, 1958).

JEWISH AMERICANS

Reformers

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 196, 205, 244; R. Sanders, *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 53-54, 60-66, 75-79, 80-96, 148-180, 218-226, 396.

Attitudes

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. vii, 196, 199, 229.

Characteristics

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 196, 213, 229.

Rebuffs

M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 39, 198.

Regional Variations

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1968* (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 54-55; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, *American Jewish Year Book, 1973* (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 131-136.

Religion

J. E. Carlin and S. H. Mendlovitz, "The American Rabbi: A Religious Specialist Responds to Loss of Authority," *The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group*, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 377-414; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," *Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World* (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 140-141; E. B. Fiiske, "Reform Jews Reclaiming Tradition They Once Rejected," *New*

JEWISH AMERICANS

Religion - continued

York Times, November 12, 1973, pp. 31ff; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 3-112, 319; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), pp. 37-58, 147-148; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1972 (The American Jewish Committee, 1972), pp. 262-263, 274-284, 288, 292-293, 312, 321; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 3-75, 120-123, 131-134, 228-229, 282, 298-301; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest, The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 2140226, 235-236, 241-242; N. Glazer, "The American Jew and the Attainment of Middle-Class Rank: Some Trends and Explanations," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 143; N. Glazer, American Judaism (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 79-149; I. O. Glick, "The Hebrew Christians: A Marginal Religious Group," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 415-431; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 117-118; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 4-7, 44-48, 82-90, 101-119, 237-241, 248-250, 254-255, 265, 308, 324, 343-344, 353-356, 379, 389-393; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social

JEWISH AMERICANS

Religion - continued

Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 516; R. E. Park, "Mentality of Racial Hybrids," American Journal of Sociology, January 1931, p. 537; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 325-335; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. viii, 28, 35, 56, 58, 107, 108; B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 336-346; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Protraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 351; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 357-376; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 15-282; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 573-574; E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 73-87; W. L. Warner and L. Srole, "Assimilation or Survival: A Crisis in the Jewish Community of Yankee City," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 347-356; D. B. Weinryb, "Jewish Immigration and Accommodation to America," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 13.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Remittances

O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of American, 1964), pp. 277-299; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 20, 80.

Retrogression

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 163; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 97, 261, 262, 265; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 51.

Return Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

Self-Reliance

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 140, 142; D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change and Continuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 512, 513; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 42, 55, 75, 182.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

L. H. Fuchs, "Sources of Jewish Internationalism and Liberalism," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 601; M. Wolfenstein, "Two Types of Jewish Mothers," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 525.

Attitudes

E. van den Haag, The Jewish Mystique (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 147-162.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

Differences

M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 29, 53-54, 86-90, 102.

Marriage

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 274-275.

Ratios (see also Demography)

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 270-272; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 37-38.

Roles

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 72, 91 .

Social Life

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 311-320;

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969), p. 245; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 95;

H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 226-231, 244, 245-246; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 96-98;

J. Greenblum and M. Sklare, "The Attitude of the Small-Town Jew Toward

JEWISH AMERICANS

Social Life (continued)

His Community," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 295-296;

O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America , 1964), pp. 255, 262-266; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 36, 74, 88, 96, 261, R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 298-299; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 33, 44, 52-55, 60-61, 65, 71, 79-80, 107-108, 139-142, 144; C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 573; S. Sutker, "The Role of Social Clubs in the Atlanta Jewish Community," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 262-270.

The South (U.S.)

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), p. 39; O. I. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 32; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 97-98, 259.

Stereotypes

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 283; J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 306, 307, 315;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Stereotypes (continued)

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 130-131; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), p. 162; H. J. Gans, "The Origin and Growth of a Jewish Community in the Suburbs: A Study of the Jews of Park Forest," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 211;

R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 93-94, 107-136; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 97-98, 259; M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 39-40;

C. R. Snyder, "Culture and Jewish Sobriety: The Ingroup-Outgroup Factor," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 564, 574, 577.

Successes

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia: 1782-1940," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 271-287;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970) pp. 40-141; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966) p. 39; O. L. Janowsky, ed., The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964) pp. 4, 63, 66, 69, 211-251; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967) pp. 52, 72; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969) p. 47.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Traditions

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 81, 95-96; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 5, 91-93, 125, 129-130, 134-136;

D. G. Mandelbaum, "Change andContinuity in Jewish Life," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 514-515, 516-517; H. W. Polsky, "A Study of Orthodoxy in Milwaukee: Social Characteristics, Beliefs, and Observances," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 334-335; I. D. Rinder, "Polarities in Jewish Identification: The Personality of Ideological Extremity," The Jews: Social Pattersn of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 498;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. viii, 28, 35, 56-57, 86-87;

B. C. Rosen, "Minority Group in Transition: A Study of Adolescent Religious Conviction and Conduct," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 345-346; M. Sklare, "Aspects of Religious Worship in the Contemporary Conservative Synagogue," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 365;

M. Sklare, Conservative Judaism: An American Religious Movement (Schocken Books, 1972), pp. 28-30, 45-46, 49-54, 62-63, 69-70, 72-73, 75-77, 81-128, 147-148, 154-155, 166-167, 169-174, 203-212, 227, 231-232, 234, 236-237, 242-243, 268-277; M. Wolfenstein, "Two Types of Jewish Mothers," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 522.

JEWISH AMERICANS

Unions (see Labor Unions)

Urbanization

S. Goldstein, "Eocioeconomic Differentials Among Religious Groups in the United States," American Journal of Sociology, May 1969, p. 616; O. I. Janowsky, ed. The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), pp. 30-33, 386;

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 3, 5, 7, 10, 93, 209; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Religion Reported by the Civilian Population of the United States: March, 1957," Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 79 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1958), p. 7.

Violence

M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1968 (The American Jewish Committee, 1968), pp. 237-238, 248; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1969 (The American Jewish Committee, 1969) pp. 75-76; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 217-218; R. Glanz, Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 22-25; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 44, 46, 89, 91.

Wealth

E. D. Baltzell, "The Development of a Jewish Upper Class in Philadelphia," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 279-280, 284, 285;

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), p. 128; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American

JEWISH AMERICANS

Wealth (continued)

Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 53, 94, M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), p. 53.

Work (see also Occupations)

M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 8-9, 14, 66, 67, 186.

Attitudes

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 118, 141-143; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 26, 28, 58, 67, 71, 175, 182; B. C. Rosen, "Race, Ethnicity, and the Achievement Syndrome," American Sociological Review, February 1959, pp. 58-60; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 52.

Self-employment

J. P. Dean, "Jewish Participation in the Life of Middle-Sized American Communities," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 306; Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 101, 119-121, 137, 141-142; S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 136; D. Goldberg and H. Sharp, "Some Characteristics of Detroit Area Jewish and Non-Jewish Adults," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 114;

JEWISH AMERICANS

Work (continued)

O.I. Janowsky, The American Jew: A Reappraisal (The Jewish Publication Society of America, 1964), p. 12; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1958), pp. 55, 58; R. Sanders, The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 48-49, 52; B. B. Seligman, "The Jewish Population of New York City: 1952," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 102-103, 106; B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 70, 71, 72, 73, 79, 93.

Sex Differences

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 119-120, 122; M. Fine and M. Himmelfarb, American Jewish Year Book, 1973 (The American Jewish Committee, 1973), pp. 283-285; M. Rischin, The Promised City (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. 27, 70;

B. B. Seligman with the assistance of A. Antonovsky, "Some Aspects of Jewish Demography," The Jews: Social Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), p. 179.

Skills

Y. Ellman, "The Economic Structure and Characteristics of American Jewry," Journal on Zionism and the Jewish World (World Zionist Organization and Information Department, 1970), pp. 102-121;

S. J. Fauman, "Occupational Selection Among Detroit Jews," The Jews: Social

JEWISH AMERICANS

Work (continued)

Patterns of an American Group, ed. M. Sklare (The Free Press, 1958), pp. 119, 123; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press, 1967), pp. viii, 22, 26-27, 58-59, 69; R. Sanders *The Downtown Jews: Portraits of an Immigrant Generation* (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 51.

World War I

R. Glanz, *Jew and Irish: Historic Group Relations and Immigration* (Walden Press, 1966), pp. 94-95; M. Rischin, *The Promised City* (Harvard University Press 1967), p. 266.

Zionism

N. Glazer, *American Judaism* (University of Chicago Press, 1968), pp. 7, 45, 92-94, 100-101, 104-105; E. van den Hagg, *The Jewish Mystique* (Stein & Day, 1969), pp. 237-248.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Advantages

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 41, 84.

Alcohol

A. Morales, *Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflic* (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 53-55.

Alienation (see also Marginality)

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 118-119; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 51-52; R. Gomez, ed., *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader* (Pruett, 1972), p. 6; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 297-299, 312, 390-394; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 155-156; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), p. 392.

Arrival

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 38-48; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 10-12, 23-24; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 27-33, 46-57, 58-71, 72-86, 254-259; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Arrival (continued)

Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 62-69, 73-75, 83-86, 519-523; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 58-59; 162-163; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xv, 88, 94, 95, 103, 116, 118, 123-124, 126, 127-128, 129-130, 133, 135-139, 143, 148-149, 173, 231; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 87-88; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 38-51, 101, 139, 141; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 329-339, 345-348, 354-363, 390, 418-419; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xii - xiii, 7, 130-132, 207.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 32, 122-130; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 20-21; W. V. D'Antonio and J. Samora, "Occupational Stratifications in Four Southwestern Communities," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 363-375; A. G. Dworkin, "National Origin and Ghetto Experience as Variables in Mexican American Stereotype," *Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives*, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 80-84; A. G. Dworkin, "Stereotypes and Self-Images Held by Native-Born and Foreign-Born

Assimilation (continued)

Mexican Americans," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 397-409; B. Farris and R. A. Brymer, "Differential Socialization of Latin and Anglo-American Youth: An Exploratory Study of the Self Concept," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 411-425; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 84-86, 89-90, 93, 94-95, 292-293, 317-320, 405-418, 569-570, 576-578, 579; R. Kjolseth, "Bilingual Education Programs in the United States: For Assimilation or Pluralism?," Bilingualism in the Southwest, ed. P. R. Turner (University of Arizona Press, 1973), pp. 3-27; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 52, 99, 132, 188-189, 194-195, 210-226, 260, 282, 290-304; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii, 94-95, 96, 113, 114, 201, 231 237, 240, 280; F. G. Mittelbach and J. W. Moore, "Ethnic Endogamy - The Case of Mexican Americans," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. M. S. Meier and F. Rivera (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 116-133; F. G. Mittelbach, J.W. Moore and Ronald McDaniel, Intermarriage of Mexican-Americans, (Mexican-American Study Project, Advance Report 6, Graduate School of Business Administration, University of California, 1966); J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 87, 96-97, 104, 109, 159; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Assimilation (continued)

Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 245-248, 254-263, 298-401, 419-420, 426-431; F. Penalosa, "Recent Changes Among the Chicanos," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 263-266; F. Penalosa, "The Changing Mexican-American in Southern California," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 137-149; A. J. Rubel, Across the Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 8, 48, 244; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 8-9, 33, 47, 137, 156.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 9-12, 104; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 42-47, 101, 129; E. Casavantes, "Pride and Prejudice: A Mexican American Dilemma," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 46-51; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 110-111; A. G. Dworkin, "Epilogue," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 406-409; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 381-394, 432-438, 552, 557-560, 567-569, 582-584; S.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 12-13; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 164, 228-229; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 84, 130-132; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), pp. 256, 277-278; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 48, 101-102, 127-129, 133, 149; H. Ulibarri, "Social and Attitudinal Characteristics of Spanish-Speaking Migrant and Ex-Migrant Workers in the Southwest," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp 164-170; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 60-63.

morality

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 110-111.

personal-impersonal

T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 53-56; E. Casavantes, "Pride and Prejudice: A Mexican American Dilemma," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 46-51; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 42-43; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Attitudes (continued)

Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii-xviii, 71, 158, 186, 238; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 134, 139, 203-208, 238-239; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xiv-xv, 125-126, 127-129, 150-151.

present-future

T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 43; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 202, 216-217; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 130-132; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 133.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 95-111, 206; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 149-150, 153-155, 156, 158, 191, 205; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 518-519.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Background (see also Identity)

R. Alvarez, "The Psycho-Historical Experience of the Mexican American People," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 45-55; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 4-5; J. D. Forbes, "The Significance of the Mexican-American People," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 9-19; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin. 1964), pp. 17-21, 22-26, 27-33; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 86-87; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access To Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 19-23: C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 19-132, 162-188; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xiv-xv, 3-21, 22-37, 38-53, 54-73, 74-95, 96-114, 115-133; W. Moquin ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 1-249, 251-327, 349-353, 393-401; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 137-139; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), pp. 18-24; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 72-77; J. Samora, ed. La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xi-xii, 1-6, 130-135, 207; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. xi-xiii.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Business

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 89; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 83-85; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 215-216; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 190, 275; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 64-65, 113 128-129; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 279; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 51; F. D. Sturdivant, "Business and the Mexican-American Community," California Management Review, Vol. II, Spring 1969, pp. 73-80.

Caste

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 320-321, 322-324; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 44; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 106, 159.

Charity

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 18-34 66 69-70; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 87-89;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Charity (continued)

Inter-American Committee On Mexican Affairs, *The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 9-15, 25-26, 127-136; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 78, 174, 193, 241, 287; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 141, 158; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall Inc., 1970), pp. 26, 40-43, 94, 116; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 385, 439-440; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 164; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 80-81.

Children (see also Education)

R. Blubaugh, "School Bells for Migrants," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 119-123; J. H. Burma, "Spanish-Speaking Children," *The Nation's Children*, ed. Eli Ginzberg (Columbia University Press, 1960), pp. 78-102; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 40, 41, 212-214; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 132-137; R. L. Derbyshire, "Children's Perceptions of the Police: A Comparative Study of Attitudes and Attitude Change," *Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives*, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Children (continued)

Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 175-183; B. Farris and R. A. Brymer, "Differential Socialization of Latin and Anglo-American Youth: An Exploratory Study of the Self Concept," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 411-425; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 16-17, 366-368; J. Nava, "Cultural Backgrounds and Barriers That Affect Learning by Spanish-Speaking Children," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 125-133; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 16-19, 148-151.

adolescence

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp 116-120; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board,1970), p. 103; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 137-142, 154; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 106-110; M. Ramirez, III, "Identity Crisis in Mexican-American Adolescence," Educating the Mexican American, ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 117-123.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Children (continued)

attitudes

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 150; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 117; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 151.

child labor

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 94; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 17-18, 82, 99-100.

child rearing

T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 40, 41; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 132-136; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 366-367; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press 1966), p. 134.

The City

M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 250; J. W. Moore with A.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

The City (continued)

Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 109-112; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 66, 69, 129-136.

Class

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 12, 94-97, 125; M. Clark, Health in in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 16-20, 51-52; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 309, 322-345, 580-581; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967, pp. 31-39; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 20-21, 43, 44-45, 50-51, 135-136; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 106, 112-116, 127, 159; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), p. xvii; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 21-22, 218; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 51, 153.

Cleanliness

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 87; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Cleanliness (continued)

Examination Board, 1970), pp. 47-48, 101, 109-110; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 3; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 171-172; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 77.

Comparisons

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 29, 41, 66-67, 95, 116-117, 120; L. J. Castillo, "Inter-Minority Relations," The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity, ed. Inter-American Committee on Mexican-American Affairs (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 203-208; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24, 27-28, 32, 96-97, 136, 157-161; B. Farris and R. A. Brymer, "Differential Socialization of Latin and Anglo-American Youth: An Exploratory Study of the Self Concept," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 411-425; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (Free Press, 1959), pp. 10-12, 23-39, 59-66, 121-127, 157-162; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967, pp. 31-39; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii-xviii, 71, 158; D. W. Meinig, Southwest: Three Peoples in

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Comparisons (continued)

Geographical Change, 1600-1970 (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 127-134; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 3, 18-20, 56-58, 70, 73, 84, 101, 118; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 253, 390, 440, 464, 491; A. Pinkney, "Prejudice Toward Mexican and Negro Americans," Phylon, Vol. [illegible], No. 4, Winter 1963, pp. 353-359; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall 1971, pp. 281-291; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 29, 49, 95, 100, 145, 150, 154, 161-162, 164, 170, 173-175, 175-178, 179-180, 186-187; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2, 34-42, 49-51, 53-54, 94-247; O. G. Simmons, "The Mutual Images and Expectations of Anglo-Americans and Mexican-Americans," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 62-71; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

Conflict

P. Adler, "The 1943 Zoot-Suit Riots," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 124-142; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 110-112, 131; L. J. Castillo,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Conflict (continued)

"Inter-Minority Relations," The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity, ed. Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 203-208; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 2-6; C. A. Ericksen, "Uprising in the Barrios," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 289-294; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 38-39;

R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), p. 146;

C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 212-214; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 71-73, 191-195, 200; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 89, 95, 139-142; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 163, 409-414; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 16-17, 40, 91-120; R. Morin, Among the Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 56;

J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 133-134; R. F. Scott, "The Zoot-Suit Riots," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 116-124; D. Torgerson, " 'Brown Power' Unity Seen Behind School Disorders," Mexican Americans in the United States: A Reader, J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 279-288.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Consumption

Belden Associates, *The Mexican America[illegible]ket in the United States* (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. iii-v, A-1, A-2, A-3, A-4, A-5, A-11, A-15; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 30-31, 89-92, 150-152; A. Wald, *The Effect of Cultural Influences on Mexican American Consumers* (Institute of Business and Economic Research, 1970), pp. 14, 16, 17.

conspicuous

M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 90-92.

patterns

M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 30-31, 89-92, 94, 151-152; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," *International Migration Review*, Fall 1971, p. 287; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 30, 73, 152.

Contributions

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 32, 121; J. D. Forbes, "The Significance of the Mexican-American People," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 13-15; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 186-189, 217; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Contributions (continued)

the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 480-483; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 134-135; L. Valdez, "El Teatro Compesino, Its Beginnings," The Chicanos: Mexican American Voices (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 115-119.

Credit

Belden Associates, The Mexican American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. A-8, A-9;

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 89, 92-94, 200; R. Morin, Among the Valiant (Borden, 1963), pp. 278-279.

Crime and Delinquency

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 113-120; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 227-258; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 75; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers 1971), pp. 338-339, 409-415; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 105; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 6-8.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Culture

J. H. Burma, "A Comparison of the Mexican American Subculture With the Oscar Lewis Culture of Poverty Model," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 17-28; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 7, 10, 25, 95, 123-124; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 35-63, 98-105, 129, 207-208; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24, 27-28, 32, 92, 96-97, 157-161, 220; J. D. Forbes, "Mexican-Americans," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 7-16; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 423, 438-439, 582-583; P. Horgan, "Life in New Mexico," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 67-85; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 212-214; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xviii, 20, 71-73, 88-89, 97-98, 104-105, 109-110, 113, 114, 116, 135, 148, 149, 158, 186, 231, 233-234, 238, 253, 277, 279; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 10, 77-79, 81-82, 87, 104-105, 117, 121, 125-136; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Culture (continued)

1971), pp. 228-231, 234-237, 255-262, 299-308, 316-323, 337, 367-375, 400-439, 475-479, 488, 494-498, 499-502; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 5-6; J. Nava, "Cultural Backgrounds and Barriers That Affect Learning By Spanish-Speaking Children," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 125-133; F. Penalosa, "Recent Changes Among the Chicanos," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 263-266; F. Penalosa, "The Changing Mexican-American in Southern California," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 137-149; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 8, 12, 80-83, 120, 135, 205-206, 242-243; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 47, 49-50, 58, 127-129, 145, 154.

Demography (see also Health)

Belden Associates, The Mexican American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. A-16, A-18, B-1 to B-21;

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 5-7, 36-37; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 15, 29, 30; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 35-37, 54-59; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), pp. 16-17;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xiii-xiv, xvi, 74, 159-163, 195-199, 207; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 49, 55; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Spanish-American Population; November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 195 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 2; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 4, 5; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-30, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 1, 6, 15;

U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. x.

age distribution

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, Demography (continued)

1970), pp. 106, 122, 123, 135, 136; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 56-58, 59; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 29-30, 170-172; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 6; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 10, 11; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Printing Office, 1973), pp. 2, 15, 16, 25, 26, 27, 30-31.

births

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 38; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R.

MEXICANS AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 16, 105, 131-135; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 49; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 5, 10, 11, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28.

deaths

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 21-23, 92.

family size (see also Family)

Belden Associates, The Mexican American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-16; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 123, 124, 126-128; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 57; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 173-175, 175-178, 209-210; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 18-19, 24, 28, 34; A. Wald, The Effect of Cultural Influences on Mexican American Consumers (Institute of Business and Economic Research, 1970), pp. 9, 10, 11, 14.

marriage

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8, 11, 85; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 142-145; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 128-131; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 4, 62, 71-80, 110-114; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 172-175; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 15; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 17, 27.

mortality

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 22-23; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Demography (continued)

R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 123; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 290; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 73; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 397-398; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 162-163; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 55.

sex ratio

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 125; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 56-58, 59; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 168-170.

Differences

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzmann, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 30, 32, 148, 149, 150, 151, 185, 190, 193, 196, 213, 214, 233, 234, 235, 251, 252, 257, 259, 260, 263, 264, 266, 275, 279, 297-312, 326, 327-337, 356, 357, 362, 386, 391, 392, 393, 397, 411, 414-415, 425-428, 430, 431, 433, 435, 436, 476-477, 565, 566, 567, 568, 589-590.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

comparisons

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 66-67; L. J. Castillo, "Inter-Minority Relations," The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity, ed. Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 203-208; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24, 27-28, 32, 96-97, 136, 157-161; B. Farris and R. A. Brymer, "Differential Socialization of Latin and Anglo-American Youth: An Exploratory Study of the Self Concept," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 411-425; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 18-19, 21-23, 27, 46, 107, 108, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 129, 131, 143, 144, 145, 146, 161, 168, 169, 181-182, 188, 190-191, 194, 206, 208, 209, 210, 211, 213, 235, 250, 251, 252, 257, 259, 260, 262, 263, 264, 266, 275, 277, 278, 279, 284, 300, 472-473; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 10-12, 23-39, 59-66, 121-127, 157-162; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii-xviii, 71, 158, 277; D. W. Meinig, Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970 (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 127-134; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970),

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

pp. 3, 18-20, 70, 73, 77-79, 84, 101, 118, 123; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 440, 464, 488, 491; A. Pinkney, "Prejudice Toward Mexican and Negro Americans," Phylon, Vol. 24, No. 4, Winter 1963, pp. 353-359; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall 1971, pp. 281-291; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 29, 49, 95, 100, 150, 161-162, 164, 170, 173-175, 175-178, 179-180, 186-187; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2, 34-42, 49-51, 53-54, 94-247; O. G. Simmons, "The Mutual Images and Expectations of Anglo-Americans and Mexican-Americans," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 62-71; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

inter-ethnic conflict

P. Adler, "The 1943 Zoot-Suit Riots: Brief Episode in a Long Conflict," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 124-142; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 95-96, 131; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 38-39; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Differences (continued)

American: A Reader (Pruett , 1972), p. 146; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 212-214; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 71-73, 191-195; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 16-17, 40, 91-120; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 89, 95; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 163, 409-414; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p..56; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 49; R. F. Scott, "The Zoot-Suit Riots," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 116-124.

intra-ethnic conflict

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 311, 552-554; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 113-114, 143, 144, 234; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 51, 111-113.

Disadvantages (see also advantages, Discrimination)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 132; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 43, 45, 47, 53, 62, 71; H. T.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Disadvantages (continued)

Manuel, "The Case in Brief," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett , 1972), pp. 57-68.

Discipline

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 132-136; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 367; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 148.

Discrimination (see also DISCRIMINATION)

J. H. Burma, "Mexican Americans, Prejudice, and Discrimination," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 57-61; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 29, 106-113; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 31-32, 69-71, 193, 233, 234; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 50, 56, 76, 203-204, 206, 254, 257; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 90-93, 232-234, 246, 265, 267, 271-272, 274-288, 305, 323, 523-537, 585-588, 591; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 36-43, 47, 57, 79, 98-144, 168-174, 177-199, 201-202, 206-221, 223-258, 260-274, 276, 279, 280-284, 298-299, 301; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Discrimination (continued)

(Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 75-76, 86, 88, 89, 102, 108, 132, 148, 154, 166, 183-184, 190-194, 198, 209-211, 215, 217, 243, 245; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 8-9, 64, 81-82, 97; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 409-415, 421-425, 426-431, 475-479, 484-487, 505-506; A. Pinkney, "Prejudice Toward Mexican and Negro Americans: A Comparison," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 73-80; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 19, 20; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 16, 18-19, 32-33, 48, 66, 95, 100-101, 102-106, 115; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, *Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2-13, 43-46.

Disease (see also Health)

M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 192, 194-203, 218, 227-229; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 155-200.

Distribution

E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), p. 31; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett , 1972), pp. 20-23; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Distribution (continued)

American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 105-107, 111, 112, 117-123, 605-608; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 54-56, 163; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 131, 133, 136-140; D. W. Meinig, Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970 (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 87-88; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), p. 330; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 4, 5, 13, 17; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 13, 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 6, 7, 15, 16, 25.

Donations

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 18-34, 66, 69-70; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Donations (continued)

California Press, 1959), pp. 87-89; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 103, 243; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett , 1972), pp. 20-23; Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 9-15, 25-26, 127-136; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 78, 174, 193, 241, 287; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 141, 147, 158; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 26, 40-43, 94, 116; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 385, 439-440; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 164; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 80-81.

Drugs

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 114; Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 125-126; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 75, 93; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Drugs (continued)

the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 11-12.

Ecological Succession

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 131; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 155; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 136.

Education

R. Blubaugh, "School Bells for Migrants," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 119-123; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 19-21, 33-34, 73-80; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 1-221; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 61-72; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), pp. 18-19; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 94-95, 142-171, 304; R. Kjolseth, "Bilingual Education Programs in the United States: For Assimilation or Pluralism?" Bilingualism in the Southwest, ed. P. R. Turner (University of Arizona Press, 1973), pp. 3-27; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 171-172,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

216, 220-221, 240, 255, 277, 280-236; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 166, 189, 198-199, 200, 211, 237, 274, 275; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 62-63, 65-70, 76-84, 121, 123, 124, 154; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 216-220, 288-289, 340-344, 367-375; 395-397, 421-425, 438-439, 475-479, 494-498, 501-506; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 278; J. Nava, "Cultural Backgrounds and Barriers That Affect Learning by Spanish-Speaking Children," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 125-133; P. D. Ortego, "The Education of Mexican Americans," The Chicanos: Mexican American Voices, ed. E. Ludwig and J. Santibanez (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 157-172; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 10-11, 23, 44; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 14-20, 49, 79-80, 179-186, 209; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 49-51; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 20, 21, 22, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 2, 3, Education (continued)

7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 12; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 5, 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series, P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 5, 20-21, 22, 24, 30-31, 32.

attitudes

T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 16-21, 57-58, 134-143; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 4, 66-68, 84, 92; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 142, 161-166; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967, p. 35; H. S. Johnson, "Motivation and the Mexican-American," Educating the Mexican American, ed. H. S.

Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 108-116; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 240; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 84; M. Ramirez III, C. Taylor, Jr., and B. Peterson, "Mexican-American Cultural Membership and Adjustment to School," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 221-228; M. Ramirez III, "Potential Contributions by the Behavioral Sciences to Effective Preparation Programs for Teachers of Mexican-American Children," Educating the Mexican American, ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 217-218; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 134, 135, 148.

college

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954, p. 80; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 144-147;

C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 284-286;

M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 237, 251-252; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 69, 84, 116; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers , 1971), p. 483; J. Nava, "Educational

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

Problems of Mexican Americans," The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity, ed. Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 97-100; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 20, 21, 22, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 2, 3, 7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 pp. 22, 32.

income (see also Income)

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 68-69; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 231-234, 241, 245, 331; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 60-61.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

literacy

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 19, 72, 74-75; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 55-56, 59-61, 65, 220; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 144; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 65; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 180, 185-186.

performance

T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 48-49, 59-60; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 61-64, 220-221; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 160-169, 170, 171; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 67-68, 77, 83-84, 123; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers , 1971), pp. 505-506; U. H. Palomares, "Performance of Mexican-American Children on Selected Nonverbal Tests of Intelligence," Educating the Mexican American, ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 155-159; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 15-18, 21, 24, 29, 79, 148, 179-185.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

segregation

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 75-78; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 67-95, 183-184; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 155-159; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 195, 216-217, 269, 280-284; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 198, 242; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 65, 69, 78-79; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 412, 414, 421-425, 503-504; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 19, 20, 96-97, 98-99, 133.

teachers

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 19, 20, 79; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 77-81, 112-123, 177-179, 180-183, 215-217; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 72, 133; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 240, 277; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 270; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 83, 123; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, 1971), pp. 475-476, 478; M. Ramirez III,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Education (continued)

"Potential Contributions by the Behavioral Sciences to Effective Preparation Programs for Teachers of Mexican-American Children," Educating the Mexican American, ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 210-231; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 19, 20, 22, 79.

Family (see also Children)

Belden Associates, The Mexican American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. A-10, A-16, A-17;

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8-9, 84, 85, 86; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 39-40; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 27-28, 118-161; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett , 1972), pp. 145-146; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 350-372; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 228; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 59, 104-105, 116-118, 127-130, 133; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 55-100; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 147-149, 172-175; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 7, 8, 34; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

1971), pp. 5, 7, 13, 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 4, 7, 28, 29.

attitudes

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 85, 86; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 351-352, 359, 368-372; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 104, 116-118; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 128.

economic role

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 89-92; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 354-355.

elders

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 145-146.

extended

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 11, 85; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 40; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

(University of California Press, 1959), pp. 27-28, 156-157; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 352, 354, 582; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 104-105, 117; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 128.

mobility effect

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 337-339, 351-352; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 127, 129; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall 1971, p. 284.

nuclear

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 148-149; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 128, 352-354, 358, 582; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 104; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 55, 57, 60, 62, 99, 155, 205, 209, 213, 216, 224-232; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 148.

patriarchal

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8, 11, 85-86; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 39-40; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 149-150; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 359-364; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 105, 16-117; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 60-67, 77.

roles

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8-9, 11, 85-86; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 41, 100; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 84, 149-152, 198-199; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 354-355, 356-360, 361-366, 582; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 105, 116-117; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 60-67, 67-70, 77, 106-110, 118.

size

Belden Associates, The Mexican-American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-16; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 120, 189; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 17, 126-127; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 57; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Family (continued)

Dame Press, 1966), pp. 148, 173-175; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 3; A. Wald, The Effect of Cultural Influences on Mexican American Consumers (Institute of Business and Economic Research, 1970), pp. 9, 10, 11, 14.

stability

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 144-145; L. Grebler, J. W. Morre and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 128-131, 137-138; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 59; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 148.

Food

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 96; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 48, 110; A. Wald, The Effect of Cultural Influences on Mexican American Consumers (Institute of Business and Economic Research, 1970), p. 27.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Friends

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 85; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 395-398; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 135; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 83-99; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 152-153, 154.

Generations

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 122-123; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 22, 49-50; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), pp. 116-133; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 135-138, 276, 277, 307, 408-410, 477, 553-554, 578-579; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall, 1967, p. 37; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 56-57, 100-101, 114, 128-129, 135; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 166-168, 171, 181-183, 193-195.

attitudes

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 86, 92, 122, 125; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 23-24; A. G. Dworkin, "National Origin and Ghetto Experience as Variables in

Generations (continued)

Mexican American Stereotypy," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 80-84; A. G. Dworkin, "Stereotypes and Self-Images Held by Native-Born and Foreign-Born Mexican Americans," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 397-409; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 209-212; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 250-251; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 134-136, 154; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 464-473; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 135.

education

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 147, 149; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967, p. 37; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 67-69; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 20, 21; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 3, 7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Generations (continued)

Printing Office, 1971), p. 12; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 5, 20-21, 30-31, 32.

income

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 337-339; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 34.

language

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24-25, 57; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 423-432; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 120; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 15.

occupation

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 337-339; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967, p. 37.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 134-135; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 232-233; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 46, 48, 49, 51, 61, 62-63, 67, 69, 70, 73, 76, 77-78, 80, 82-83, 85, 86, 90, 99, 101, 104, 111-112, 119-121, 125-126, 133, 137, 139, 140, 142, 144, 150-155, 157-158, 164-166, 170, 172-173, 177, 178, 179, 180, 186, 193, 199, 200, 202-203, 207-208, 216-217, 220, 225, 230-231, 235, 236, 239, 243, 248, 250; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 7-8, 253-254, 517-537, 590-593; Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 17-22, 35-38, 57-59, 227-232, 233-238; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 275-288; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 77-78, 82, 152-153, 156-158, 161, 164-165, 184, 195-196, 197-198, 199-200, 210, 211, 219, 222, 225, 227-228, 249; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 29, 40, 43, 44, 48, 90, 92, 94, 95-96; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 263-271, 494; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 28-33.

Health

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 21-24, 92-94; T. P. Carter, Mexican

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Health (continued)

Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 47-48; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 162-217, 218-239; Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 121-124; M. Karno and R. B. Edgerton, "Perception of Mental Illness in a Mexican-American Community," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 343-351; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 73-74, 95, 125-126; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 398, 438; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 155-200; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 9, 29, 77-78, 153; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 55.

Home (see also Housing)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 7-8; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 213-214; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 54; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Home (continued)

Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 256, 265.

Homeland

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), p. 381; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 263-266, 269-271, 273; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 5, 12, 13, 20, 21, 27, 29, 32, 34, 36, 39, 40, 41, 55-73, 93, 113-115; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 1, 3, 19, 85, 115, 146, 241-249, 259, 261, 277, 279, 349, 357, 362, 383, 390, 402, 409, 419, 434, 435, 452-463, 496; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 34, 41, 48, 142, 244.

Housing

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 86, 89-92; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 34, 44-46; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 194-195, 212-214; R. Gomez, ed., *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader* (Pruett, 1972), p. 146; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 248-267, 285-286; C. McWilliams,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Housing (continued)

North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 167-168, 169, 170, 173, 191, 194, 216, 217-220, 222, 223-225, 299; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 172, 194, 211, 214-215, 245, 257, 274, 275; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 71-73, 102-103, 117; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 438; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 12; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 29, 30, 73, 76-77, 106-110, 136, 150, 185-187; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 51-52; A. Wald, *The Effect of Cultural Influences on Mexican American Consumers* (Institute of Business and Economic Research, 1970), pp. 9, 12, 13, 14.

Identity (see also Marginality)

R. Alvarez, "The Psycho-Historical Experience of the Mexican American People," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 45-55; Anonymous, "Who Am I?" *Educating the Mexican American*, ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M. (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 17-19; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 99-101; C. T. Christian, Jr., "Criteria for Cultural-Linguistic Subdivision in the Southwest," *Bilingualism in the Southwest*, ed.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Identity (continued)

P. R. Turner (University of Arizona Press, 1973), pp. 39-49; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 20-22, 24; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 385-389; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 7-8, 208-209; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xiii-xiv, xvi-xviii, 270, 275, 277, 279-280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 1, 7-8, 123-124, 158-159; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. xv-xvi, 390-391, 475-479, 494-498, 499-502; R. Morin, *Among The Valiant* (Borden, 1963), p. 33; M. Ramirez, III, "Identity Crisis in Mexican-American Adolescents," *Educating the Mexican American*. ed. H. S. Johnson and W. J. Hernandez-M (Judson Press, 1970), pp. 117-123; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 7; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xiv-xv, 125-126, 150-151, 163; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 4-5.

Immigration

J. H. Alverez, "A Demographic Profile of the Mexican Immigration to the United States, 1910-1950," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 36-44; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 38-48; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 10-12, 23-24; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 27-33, 46-57, 58-71, 72-86, 254-259; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 20-23; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 62-77; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 54-57, 58-59, 83, 85, 94, 162-163, 168-171, 173-174, 178-179, 181, 183, 184-187; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xv, 88, 94, 95, 103, 116, 118, 123-124, 126, 127-128, 129-130, 133, 134-139, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148-149, 159, 173, 218, 231; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 87-88; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 38-51, 101, 139, 141; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 329-339, 345-348, 354-363, 390, 418-419; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 7, 9, 65, 66, 128, 129, 149, 207-208, 208-209.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

distribution

E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), p. 31; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 20-23; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), p. 65; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 54-56, 163; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 131, 133, 136-140; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 87-88; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 330.

factors

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 38-40; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 10-12; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 20-23; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 62-69; M. S. Meier

(Immigration (continued)

and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 129-130, 138-319, 144-145; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 329-330.

illegal immigrants to the United States

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 42-48; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 144; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 9, 10, 14, 29-32, 38, 56-57, 58-71, 73, 76-77, 82, 98, 105, 167, 179, 195, 199, 217, 232, 247, 251-252, 255; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 67-69, 76, 514, 521-522, 526, 586; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 143, 144, 146-147, 148, 160, 216-235; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970),/ 29, 43, 50, 90-91; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 331, 405, 436-437; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xiv, 9, 66, 69-70; R. Seveno, "The Flight of the Wetbacks," New York Times Magazine, March 10, 1974, p. 17ff; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 63.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

laws

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 41; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 10, 15-16, 51, 64, 69, 71-75, 76-78, 84, 86-87, 90, 103, 112, 121, 124, 126, 128, 132, 136-137, 139, 140, 146, 148, 155, 168-169, 171, 199-203, 205, 208, 213, 216, 224, 229-246, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 254, 256; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 68-69, 73-77, 519-520, 535-536; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 178, 180-181, 206; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 143-144, 203, 205-206, 216, 222, 225-231; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 24-25, 42, 46, 47-48, 49-51; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 329, 383-384, 403, 405, 443-4[illegible]1; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 70-71.

numbers

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 41-43; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 64, 68, 76;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 163; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 130, 136, 146-147, 231; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 40-45, 50; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 329.

remittance

E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 103, 243; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 20-23; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 147.

repatriation

E. S. Bogardus, "Repatriation and Readjustment," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 88-97; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 43, 44-45, 132; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 48, 144-145; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 55, 174, 184-185, 191, 193-195, 241; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos:

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 141-142, 145, 147, 158-164, 227-228; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 29, 39, 40-42, 91, 110, 152; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 331-332, 383-387; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 8, 133.

return migration

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 73-75; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 82, 124, 142, 145, 147; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 149, 207.

sex ratio

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), p. 71.

time periods

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 44-45; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), p. 50; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970),

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Immigration (continued)

pp. 63-69; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 88, 95, 103, 123, 126, 133, 135-139, 142, 143-144, 146-147, 231; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971), p. 128; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. xv; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 7, 129.

transience

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 73-75; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 329.

Income

Belden Associates, *The Mexican-American Market in the United States* (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. A-6, A-7; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 52-57, 66-67; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 77-78, 86-89, 223; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 143-155; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 32, 180-202, 213, 214, 261, 308, 309, 325-337, 386, 425; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 108, 149, 183-184, 197, 200, 218, 222-223, 234-235, 280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc.,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Income (continued)

1970), pp. 60-61, 71; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 433; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglo's," *International Migration Review*, Fall 1971), pp. 283, 286; A. J. Rubel, *Across the Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 13-17; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 29, 154, 193-195; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 53-54; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 5, 6-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 24, 25, 26; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 8, 9; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 4, 24.

age specific

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 187-189, 370.

distribution

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 184, 305;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Income (continued)

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 34, 35; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin, March 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 4, 23, 33.

education related to

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 193-197, 231-234, 331; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," *International Migration Review*, Fall 1971, p. 283; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24, 34.

Institutions

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 72-99; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 449-478; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 51, 53, 190, 238-239, 241, 243, 245; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 76-98; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 27-44, 137-143, 143-146, 202, 208.

MEXICANS AMERICANS

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

R. Guzman, "Ethics in Federally Subsidized Research -- The Case of the Mexican American," The Mexican American: A New Focus on Opportunity, ed. Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 245-249; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 166, 253-255; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 78, 153; J. Navarro, "The Condition of Mexican American History," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 443-455; F. Rivera, "The Teaching of Chicano History," The Chicanos: Mexican American Voices, ed. E. Ludwig and J. Santibanez (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 199-204; O. I. Romano-V., ed., Voices: Readings From El Grito, 1967-1971 (Quinto Sol Publications, 1971); M. P. Servin, "The Post-World War II Mexican-American, 1925-1965: A Non-Achieving Minority," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 144-160; R. Vasquez, "Chicano Studies: Sensitivity For Two Cultures," The Chicanos: Mexican American Voices, ed. E. Ludwig and J. Santibanez (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 205-211.

Intermarriage

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 87-88; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 392-394, 405-417, 581; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History

Intermarriage (continued)

of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 89; F. G. Mittelbach and J. W. Moore, "Ethnic Endogamy -- The Case of Mexican Americans," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 116-133; F. G. Mittelbach, J. W. Moore and R. McDaniel, Intermarriage of Mexican-Americans (Mexican American Study Project, Advance Report 6, Graduate School of Business Administration, University of California, 1966); J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 15, 56-57, 102, 114, 115, 135, 159; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 33, 163.

Labor Contractors

E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 38, 58, 60, 63, 82, 178, 255; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 178-179; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 142-143, 175, 176; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 73, 81; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

Labor Unions

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 65-69; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 78-79, 223; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 35, 55, 115, 123, 126, Labor Unions (continued)

209, 214-215, 220, 222-223, 224, 257, 258; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 90-94, 220; S. Greer, *Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power* (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 19-23, 23-39, 41-66, 67-84, 121-127, 157-162; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 189-199, 213, 217; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 120, 141-142, 169-171, 173-184, 198, 200, 232-233, 243, 259-270; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 91, 108, 148; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 404, 407, 441-442, 448, 471-473; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 84-88; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 43-45; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," *Journal of Mexican American Studies*, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

discrimination

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 90-94; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 149; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 44.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

leadership

R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), p. 17; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 548-549; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 59-66, 67-84, 121-127, 157-162; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 174, 182, 183, 184, 258-270; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 85-89; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

participation

S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 23-39, 41-66; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

strike-breaking

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 68-69; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 39, 216; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 90, 297; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972),

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Labor Unions (continued)

pp. 141-142, 170, 172-173, 175, 181, 262-267; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 33, 91, 106; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 85-88.

Language

Belden Associates, *The Mexican-American Market in the United States* (Belden Associates, 1962), pp. A-13, A-14; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 5, 98-99, 127-130; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 49-53, 97-98, 156-172, 187-198; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24-25, 53-59, 221; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 332, 423-432; H. T. Manuel, "The Case in Brief," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 58-63; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. vii-xi, xvii, 113, 166, 199, 201, 277; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 77-79, 81, 119-124; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 396-397, 421, 474-479; P. D. Ortego, "The Education of Mexican Americans," *The Chicanos: Mexican American Voices*, ed. E. Ludwig and J. Santibanez (Penguin Books, 1971), pp. 157-172; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Language (continued)

1966), pp. 4, 18, 43, 44, 130, 134, 193, 212, 244; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 2,10-24, 79, 97-99, 133, 151-152, 210; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 109-111; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Spanish-American Population, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 195 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 2; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 10-17, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 31, 35; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 3, 16, 17, 20-21; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 40-43, 66-74.

The Law

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 15, 77; Inter-American Committee on Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 127-136; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 70-71, 77-78; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 241-249, 405, 443-451; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 1-135.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

courts

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 115; Inter-American Committee On Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 218-219; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 274; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R.E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 79-89; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 113-115; R. F. Scott, "The Sleepy Lagoon Case and the Grand Jury Investigation," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 105-115; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 36-46, 48-52, 54-59, 69-71, 72-73, 84-86, 113-135.

crime

J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 75.

enforcement

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 15-16; Inter-American Committee On Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 127-136; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 144, 166, 222-224; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 89-94; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 252-253; B. H. Procter, "The Modern

MEXICAN AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

Texas Rangers: A Law-Enforcement Dilemma in the Rio Grande Valley," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 212-227; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 110-113; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2-33, 66-74, 78-83, 87-89, 90-98.

legislation

Inter-American Committee On Mexican Affairs, The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), pp. 127-136; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 78-79, 154, 157, 203, 205-206, 216, 222, 259; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 241-249, 405, 443-451; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 50, 70-71, 72, 74-76, 77-78, 82-84, 88, 102-106.

police

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 115; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 109; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 101; R. L. Derbyshire, "Children's Perceptions of the Police: A Comparative Study of Attitudes and Attitude Change," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 175-183; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second

MEXICAN AMERICANS

The Law (continued)

Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 519-523, 529-534, 586; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 192-193, 229-230, 248-249, 253-255, 257, 262-263; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 144, 192, 272, 274; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 75, 89-94, 147; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 20-31, 47-56, 91-120; J. Samora, La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 95, 104-105, 110-113, 133; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 12-13, 14-18, 20-26, 67-68, 71-73, 78-82.

Leadership

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 12, 24, 28, 96-98, 105, 133; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 20, 101, 114, 234; C. A. Ericksen, "Uprising in the Barrios," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 289-294; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 548-555, 560-563; P. Matthiessen, "Cesar Chavez," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 261-283; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 82, 100, 112, 119, 164, 166, 198, 244, 246,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Leadership (continued)

247, 250-253, 258-280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 107, 108, 147, 158; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 452, 471, 484-487, 489; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 58-78; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 280; P. Nabokov, "Growth of a Leader," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 298-310; E. Nelson, "Who is Cesar Chavez?" The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 227-235; J. Officer, "Politics and Leadership," Chicano: The Evolution of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 399-402; G. Rivera, Jr., "Recognition of Local-Cosmopolitan Influentials in an Urban Mexican American Barrio," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 273-277; A. J. Rubel, Across the Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 119-121, 134; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvii, 29, 47, 49, 51, 52, 53, 54, 59-61, 155-156, 208; S. Steiner, "The Poet in the Boxing Ring," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 284-297; D. Torgerson, " 'Brown Power' Unity Seen Behind School Disorders," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 279-288.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Literacy (see also Education)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 19, 72, 74-75; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 59-61, 220; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 144; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 65; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 180, 185-186 ; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 31.

Marginality

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 28-29; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 31-33, 51-52; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 552-553; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 189; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 49, 155; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 251.

Marriage (see also Demography, Intermarriage)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8, 11, 85; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 142-145; L. Grebler,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Marriage (continued)

J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 405-417; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 15, 56-57, 117; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 4, 62, 71-80, 110-114; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 148, 172-175.

Middlemen (see also Labor Contractors, Politics)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 54; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 38, 58, 60, 63, 82, 178, 255; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), p. 17; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 548-555, 560-563; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 59-66, 67-84, 121-127, 157-162; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 44, 51, 82, 100, 111-113, 119, 142-143, 164, 166, 175, 176, 198, 244, 246, 247, 250-253, 258-280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 88, 105, 107, 108, 144, 147, 158; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 36, 47, 49, 51, 52, 53. 57, 59-61, 73, 81, 155-156; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 37, 50, 51; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Migration (continued)

(McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 95, 110; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 28, 86, 87-88, 107, 109, 111-112, 579-580; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 127-128, 128-129, 153-154, 219, 221, 235; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 27-29, 50-51, 67, 101, 114, 116; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 402-408; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall 1971, pp. 281-291; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 54-57.

Mobility

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 37, 50, 51, 98; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 18, 47-48, 92; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 95, 110; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 337-345; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 112-116; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 402-408; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 18, 24; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 54-57.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Mobility (continued)

economic

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 324, 338.

geographic

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 37, 50, 51; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 47-48; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 95, 110; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 339-342; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 127-128, 128-129, 130-131, 153-154, 218-219, 235; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 27-29, 50-51, 101, 114-116; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 402-408; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," *International Migration Review*, Fall 1971, pp. 281-291; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Press, 1966), pp. 67-69, 72-73, 99, 162-163, 163-166; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 54-57.

Mobility (continued)

group

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 98; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 18, 92; C. S. Heller, "Class as an Explanation of Ethnic Differences in Mobility Aspirations," International Migration Review, Fall 1967 , pp. 31-39; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 219, 221, 235; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 67, 112-116;

F. Penalosa and E. C. McDonagh, "Social Mobility in a Mexican-American Community," Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 85-92; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 18, 19, 20, 24, 88-89, 119-120, 126.

individual

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 337-339.

Mortality (see also Demography)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 22-23; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 290; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 397-398;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Mortality (continued)

J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 73; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 162-163; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 55.

Mutual Aid

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 9-10, 110-101; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 88, 145-146; 159, 191, 200; R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), p. 17; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 190, 238-239, 241, 243, 245; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., p. 153; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 140-154.

Nativism (see also Public Opinion)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 97; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 209; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 113-114, 143, 144, 234; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 51, 91, 113; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 332;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Nativism (continued)

A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 120.

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 307, 309, 310.

characteristics

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 88-89, 136; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 143-147, 184-187; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 34, 35-36, 43-44; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), p. 32; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 308, 310, 311, 335-337; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 217-221; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 155; J. W. Moore and F. G. Mittelbach, "Measuring Residential Segregation in 35 Cities," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 80-89; J. W. Moore and F. G. Mittelbach, Residential Segregation of Minorities in the Urban Southwest (Mexican-American Study Project, Advance Report 4, Graduate School of Business Administra-

Neighborhoods (continued)

tion, University of California, 1966); J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 72-73, 110-111, 120-121; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 438; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 12-13, 83-99; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 136.

"redevelopment"

R. Gomez, ed., *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader* (Pruett, 1972), pp. 145-146; Inter-American Committee On Mexican Affairs, *The Mexican American: A New Focus On Opportunity* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1967), p. 146.

Occupations

Belden Associates, *The Mexican-American Market in the United States* (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-17; P. Bullock, "Employment Problems of the Mexican-American," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 90-105; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 17, 49-59, 59-63, 65-66, 66-68, 71, 132; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 65, 74-76, 78, 82-85, 151; W. V. D'Antonio and J. Samora, "Occupational Stratifications in Four Southwestern Communities," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 363-375; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 31, 41, 156-159; R. Gomez, ed., *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader* (Pruett, 1972), p. 23; L. Grebler, J. W.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 86-89, 209-246, 302-304, 327-330; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 215-217; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 86, 108, 109, 124, 140, 154, 169, 197, 202, 216, 221, 232-233; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 56-57, 61-64, 103; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 5, 322, 335, 376-382, 403-408, 433-451,471-473; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall, 1971, pp. 285, 286, 290; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 11-16, 24, 211-212; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xiv, xvi, 9, 29, 30-31, 51, 63-74, 88-90, 100, 101-102, 103-106, 188-193, 209; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2-3, 8-33, 34-45, 46-48, 94-247; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 28, 29, 30, 31; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 9, 10, 11; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 21, 22, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Occupations (continued)

1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 6-7; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 23, 33.

Organizations

K. Briegel, "The Development of Mexican-American Organizations," *The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority* (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 160-178; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 100-104, 106; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 21-22, 28-29, 39, 222; N. L. Gonzales, "Alianza Federal de Mercedes," *The Mexican Americans: An Awakening Minority* (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 202-212;

N. L. Gonzalez, "The Continuing Scene: Activism in New Mexico, 1966-1969," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 150-164;

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 385, 494, 542-555; R. Guzman, "Politics in the Mexican American Community," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and C. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 413-423; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 105, 184, 190, 201, 235, 236-256, 257-258, 260, 270, 276; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 2, 29, 96, 124, 138, 142, 143-145, 145-147, 147-148, 149-156; R. Morin, *Among The Valiant* (Borden, 1963), p. 280; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 31, 364-366, 402-408, 426-431, 467-468, 471-473, 482-483; J. Officer, "Politics and Leadership," *Chicano: The Evolution*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Organizations (continued)

of a People, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 399-402; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 121, 126, 135, 139, 143-146, 153-154; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 50-51, 53, 54-57, 84-88, 89, 125-219, 137-143, 143-146, 202, 208; P. Sheldon, "Mexican American Formal Organizations," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader* (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 267-272; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, *Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 14-18.

Paternalism

T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 95-111, 200, 209.

Patriotism

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 121-122; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, pp. 259-263; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 185-201; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 480-483, 500; R. Morin, *Among The Valiant* (Borden, 1963), pp. 25-276; R. Morin, "Draftees and Volunteers," *The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority* (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 100-105; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1970), pp. 134-135.

Peculiarities

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 7, 10, 25, 95, 123-124; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Perculiarities (continued)

Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 24, 27-28, 32, 96-97, 136, 157-161; W. Madsen, "World View," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 169-182; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii-xviii, 71, 158, 186, 238, 277; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 70, 73, 104-105, 118, 121, 131-135, 155-156, 159-160; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 488, 494-498, 499-502; A. Morales, *Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict* (R. E. Burdick, 1972), 1972), pp. 5-6; A. M. Rodriguez, "Bilingual Education -- Profile '70," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader* (Pruett, 1972), pp. 183-187; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 8, 12, 80-83, 120, 135, 205-206, 242-243; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 127-129, 133-134, 154.

Police (see also The Law)

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 115; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 109; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), p. 101; R. L. Derbyshire, "Children's Perceptions of the Police: A Comparative Study of Attitudes and Attitude Change," *Chicanos: Social and Psychologica Perspectives*, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 175-183; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 192-193, 229-230, 248-249, 253-255, 257, 262-263; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Police (continued)

Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 144, 192, 272, 274; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 75, 89-94, 147; A. Morales, *Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict* (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 20-31, 47-56, 91-120; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 95, 104-105, 110-113, 133; U. S. Commission on Civil Rights, *Mexican Americans and the Administration of Justice in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 12-13, 14-18, 20-26, 67-68, 71-73, 78-82.

Politics (see also Middlemen)

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 27-28, 104-106; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 301, 560-570, 584; R. Guzman, "Politics in the Mexican American Community," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 413-423; J. E. Holmes, "Success and Failure: The Limits of New Mexico's Hispanic Politics," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 238-248; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 164, 240, 244, 247-249, 250-251, 277; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971), pp. 89-94; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 3, 27, 29, 33-35, 135-136, 137-139, 142-148, 149; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 440-441;

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Politics (continued)

J. Officer, "Politics and Leadership," *Chicano: The Evolution of a People*, ed. R. Rosaldo, R. A. Calvert, and G. L. Seligmann (Winston Press, 1973), pp. 399-402; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 119-139; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xvi, 47-61, 155-156, 210.

Progress (see also Successes)

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 9, 351; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 279-280.

Public Opinion

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 106; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 157-158; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 332.

Reformers

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 461-469, 500-502; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 219; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 165-166, 195, 205, 211, 252; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), p. 149.

Reformers (continued)

attitudes

C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), p. 219.

rebuffs

M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 212.

Religion

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 24-26, 81-84; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 22-23, 96-117, 224-225; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 473-477, 486-507; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 65-66, 71, 100, 103, 121, 298; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 52, 110-111, 263; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 36, 76, 84-88, 97; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 285-295, 362, 363; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 7, 30-32, 32-34, 38, 164, 165, 172-174, 180, 185, 186, 190-191, 192; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xv-xvi, 28-29, 31, 33-44, 149, 153; M. L. Sumner, "Mexican-American

Religion (continued)

Minority Churches, U. S. A.," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 225-233.

Remittances

E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 103, 243; M. Gamio, "Sources of Mexican Immigrants and Distribution of Immigrants in the United States," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 20-23; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 147.

Saving

Belden Associates, The Mexican-American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-8; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 94; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 159.

Self-Reliance

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 134; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 158, 238; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 127.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

attitudes

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 136.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Sex (continued)

differences

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 145.

ratios (see also demography)

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 122-123; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 168-170.

roles

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 8-9, 11, 85-86; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 84, 149-152, 198-199; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 361-366; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 105, 116-117; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 60-67, 72, 77-78, 100, 106-110; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 128.

Social Life

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 100; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971),

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Social Life (continued)

pp. 228-231, 234-237, 255-262, 299-308, 316-323, 337, 367-375, 439-440; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 63, 101-118.

The South (U.S.)

D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes Anglos," *International Migration Review*, Fall 1971, pp. 281-282.

The Southwest

T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 205; C. McWilliams *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 9, 133-161; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 4; D. W. Meinig, *Southwest: Three Peoples in Geographical Change, 1600-1970* (Oxford University Press, 1971). pp. 95-119, 120-134; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. ix, xiii, 3, 5; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. xii, 5-9, 13-14, 23-24, 28, 66, 100-102, 102-106, 115, 125, 129; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2, 7, 58-60.

Stereotypes

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 63, 70, 106, 113, 116; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect* (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), pp. 62, 208-209; A. G.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Stereotypes (continued)

Dworkin, "National Origin and Ghetto Experience as Variables in Mexican American Stereotype," *Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives*, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 80-84; A. G. Dworkin, "Stereotypes and Self-Images Held by Native-Born and Foreign-Born Mexican Americans," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 397-409; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 332-335, 378; T. M. Martinez, "Advertising and Racism: The Case of the Mexican-American," *Pain and Promise: The Chicano Today*, ed. E. Simmen (New American Library, 1972), pp. 94-105; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 206-207; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 46, 72, 81-82, 159; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 2-6, 7, 10, 14, 24-25, 47, 75, 77-78, 83, 92-93, 94-95, 109, 127, 130, 131-132, 152-153; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 504; A. Morales, *Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict* (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 33-44; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 6-7; O. G. Simmons, "The Mutual Images and Expectations of Anglo-Americans and Mexican-Americans," *Chicanos: Social and Psychological Perspectives*, ed. N. N. Wagner and M. J. Haug (C. V. Mosby Company, 1971), pp. 62-71.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Successes

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 28; P. Matthiessen, "Cesar Chavez," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 261-283; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 166, 198, 244, 245-246, 247, 258-280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 107, 108, 158; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 452, 471, 489; P. Nabokov, "Growth of a Leader," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 298-310; E. Nelson, "Who is Cesar Chavez?" *The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority*, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 227-235; G. Rivera, Jr., "Recognition of Local-Cosmopolitan Influentials in an Urban Mexican American Barrio," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 273-277; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), p. 134; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 47, 53; S. Steiner, "The Poet in the Boxing Ring," *The Changing Mexican American: A Reader*, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett, 1972), pp. 284-297.

Thrift (see also Saving)

Belden Associates, *The Mexican-American Market in the United States* (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-8; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), p. 94; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 159.

Traditions

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 9-12; T. P. Carter, *Mexican Americans in School: A History of*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Traditions (continued)

Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 40; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 27-28, 96-97, 157-161; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 206; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 71, 157-158, 186, 238; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 73, 104-105, 121, 131-135; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 80-83, 101-118, 199-200; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 127-129, 154.

Trust

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 160-161; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 83-84.

Unions (see also Labor Unions)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 65-69; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 78-79, 223; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 35, 55, 115, 123, 126, 209, 214-215, 220, 222-224, 257-258; S. Greer, Last Man In: Racial Access to Union Power (The Free Press, 1959), pp. 19-23, 23-39, 41-66, 67-84, 121-127, 157-162; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 189-199, 213, 217; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 120, 141-142, 169-171, 173-184, 198, 200, 232-233, 243, 259-270; J. W. Moore with

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Unions (continued)

A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 91, 108, 148; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 404, 407, 441-442, 448, 471-473; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 84-88; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 43-45; V. M. Thompson, "Mexican Americans and Negroes and Los Angeles Labor Unions," Journal of Mexican American Studies, Vol. 1, Winter 1971, pp. 84-90.

Violence

P. Adler, "The 1943 Zoot-Suit Riots: Brief Episode in a Long Conflict," The Mexican-Americans: An Awakening Minority, ed. M. P. Servin (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 124-142; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 110-112; A. G. Dworkin, "Epilogue," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 406-409; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 227-258; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 76, 193-194, 203-204; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 90, 93, 138, 145 (footnotes); W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 253, 409-414, 500; A. Morales, Ando Sangrando (I Am Bleeding): A Study of Mexican American Police Conflict (R. E. Burdick, 1972), pp. 16-17, 40, 91-120; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 56; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 133-134; R. F. Scott, "The Zoot-Suit Riots," The Mexican Americans: An Awakening Minority (Glencoe Press, 1970), pp. 116-124.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Urbanization

R. Gomez, ed., The Changing Mexican American: A Reader (Pruett, 1972), pp. 145-146; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 16, 112-116, 150, 272-274, 579-580; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), p. 250; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 24, 25, 27, 54-56, 109-112, 116-118, 127, 138, 145; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 391-392, 440; D. O. Price, "Rural to Urban Migration of Mexican Americans, Negroes and Anglos," International Migration Review, Fall 1971, pp. 281-291; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 242-243; J. Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 163, 164-166, 167, 169, 171, 193-195; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 14, 15; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 3, 18, 28.

Wealth

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 200.

Work (see also Occupations)

Belden Associates, The Mexican-American Market in the United States (Belden Associates, 1962), p. A-17; P. Bullock, "Employment Problems of the Mexican-American," The Changing Mexican American: A Reader, ed. R. Gomez (Pruett,

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Work (continued)

1972), pp. 90-105; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 17, 49-59, 59-63, 65-66, 66-68, 71, 132; M. Clark, *Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study* (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 65, 74-76, 78, 82-85, 151; W. V. D'Antonio and J. Samora, "Occupational Stratifications in Four Southwestern Communities," *Mexican Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 363-375; E. Galarza, *Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story* (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 31, 41, 156-159; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority* (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 85-95; C. McWilliams, *North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States* (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 215-217; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, *The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans* (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 154, 169, 197, 202-216, 221, 232-233, 257, 274; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, *Mexican Americans* (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 56-57, 61-64, 103; W. Moquin, ed., *A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans* (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. 254, 322, 331, 333-339, 383-387, 402-408, 416-417, 430, 433; A. J. Rubel, *Across The Tracks: Mexican Americans in a Texas City* (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 11-16, 24, 211-212; J. Samora, ed., *La Raza: Forgotten Americans* (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 74; F. H. Schmidt, *Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest* (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 2-3, 8-33, 34-45, 46-48, 94-247.

attitudes

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 9-10; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, *The*

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Work (continued)

Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 432-439.

self-employment

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 89; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 83-85; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 235, 236; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang 1972), p. 190; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 128-129; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), p. 279.

sex differences

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 75, 84-85, 151; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 206; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang 1972), p. 197; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 46-48.

skills

E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 31, 91-93, 177, 178, 181, 236; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority

MEXICAN AMERICANS

Work (continued)

(The Free Press, 1970), pp. 230-231, 235-237; Julian Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), p. 66; F. H. Schmidt, Spanish Surnamed American Employment in the Southwest (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1970), pp. 8-33, 34-45, 46-48, 94-247.

Unemployment

M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), pp. 77, 78, 85, 93-94; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), pp. 177, 184-185;

L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 208-209;

M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. 150-152, 235; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 64, 95-96; Julian Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 100, 188-193.

World War I

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 101; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), p. 64; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang, 1972), pp. xvii, 111, 126, 127, 130, 131, 132, 140-141, 147, 203; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), p. 413; A. J. Rubel, Across The Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 45, 241; Julian Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 7, 195.

MEXICAN AMERICANS

World War II

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 29-30, 105, 121-122; T. P. Carter, Mexican Americans in School: A History of Educational Neglect (College Entrance Examination Board, 1970), p. 205; M. Clark, Health in the Mexican-American Culture: A Community Study (University of California Press, 1959), p. 83; E. Galarza, Merchants of Labor: The Mexican Bracero Story (McNally and Loftin, 1964), p. 41-45; L. Grebler, J. W. Moore and R. C. Guzman, The Mexican-American People - The Nation's Second Largest Minority (The Free Press, 1970), pp. 66-67, 216-218, 301-302; C. McWilliams, North From Mexico: The Spanish Speaking People of the United States (Greenwood Press, 1968), pp. 259-274; M. S. Meier and F. Rivera, The Chicanos: A History of Mexican Americans (Hill and Wang,1972), pp. xv, xvii, 135, 167, 184, 185-189, 195, 200-201, 209, 217, 219, 221, 237, 242, 244, 245, 247, 257, 280; J. W. Moore with A. Cuellar, Mexican Americans (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1970), pp. 28, 29, 87, 138; W. Moquin, ed., A Documentary History of the Mexican Americans (Praeger Publishers, Inc., 1971), pp. xv, 389, 392, 409, 426; R. Morin, Among The Valiant (Borden, 1963), pp. 9-258, 280;
A. J. Rubel, Across the Tracks: Mexican-Americans in a Texas City (University of Texas Press, 1966), pp. 11, 18, 146, 226;
Julian Samora, ed., La Raza: Forgotten Americans (University of Notre Dame Press, 1966), pp. 9, 21, 48, 50, 66, 134, 136, 139, 196.

PUERTO RICANS

Alcohol

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 177; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p.50.

Arrival

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 2-7, 40; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 26-27, 31-32, 61-71; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 157-159; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5-8; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and D. McEntire (University of California Press, 1960), pp. 144-145; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 10-21, 53; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 93-94, 96, 122-123; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 1; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 43-59, 60-76; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 301-308; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 20-22.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 161, 170, 180-183; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Intermarriage of Puerto Ricans in New York City," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 71, No. 4 (1966), pp. 395-406; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland

PUERTO RICANS

Assimilation (continued)

(Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 7-9, 28-29, 34-43, 94, 181, 184; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," The International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 17-19; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California Press, 1960), p. 174; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty-- San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xli; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," The International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 21-37; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 137-138; E. O'Flannery, "Social and Cultural Assimilation," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cosdasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 207-218; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 2; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 19-20.

Attitudes (see also Authority, Marginality, Religion)

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 45-49, 160, 161-162, 168-169, 171; T. Brameld, "Explicit and Implicit Culture in Puerto Rico," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 19-31; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 174; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 28, 39, 51; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 90-91, 92, 94-114, 116; N. Glazer and D. P.

PUERTO RICANS

Attitudes (continued)

Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 99, 134-135; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 97-98, 123, 156-169; E. Paddilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 280-281, 283-284, 296, 300; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 15, 17, 18-19, 28, 30; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, [illegible]3), pp. 24-25, 42, 45.

morality

T. Brameld, "Explicit and Implicit Culture in Puerto Rico," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cosdasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 29-31; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p.81; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 123.

personal-impersonal

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 174; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of the Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 90-91; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963) pp. 107-108.

present-future

E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 17, 55; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 103, 168-169.

Authority (see also The Law, Religion)

C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 96.

PUERTO RICANS

Background (see also Identity)

J. Bram, "The Lower Status Puerto Rican Family," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cosdasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 103-113; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 44-52, 115-123; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 86; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), pp. xi-xviii; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 15-19.

Business

J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 62, 122; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 112-113; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 476, 482; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, p. 74 Twentieth Century Fund, *CDC's: New Hope for the Inner City* (The Twentieth Century Fund, 1971), p. 57.

Charity

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 116-129; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 163, 179; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York Universtiy Press, 1957), pp. 27-30; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning Of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 71, 73, 155-160, 183; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 17, 90, 91, 107, 118, 121, 122; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House,

PUERTO RICANS

Charity (continued)

1966), p. xlii; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 114-117, 144-146; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 15; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 476;

F. Ribes Tovar, , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 44-45.

Children (see also Education)

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 158) pp. 108-109; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 169-170, 178, 186; R. A. Carrow, "Comparative Study of the Family Relationships of Immigrant Chinese and Puerto Rican Children," Graduate Research in Education and Related Disciplines, Vol. 4, Spring 1969, 85-87; C. B. Dobb, "Family Background and Peer-Group Development in a Puerto Rican District," Sociological Quarterly, Vol 11, Fall 1970, 523-532; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 29, 33-34, 39; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 95-97, 156-157; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 88, 122-127; M. S. Mattleman and R. L. Emans, "Language of the Inner City Child: A Comparison of Puerto Rican and Negro Third Grade Girls," The Journal of Negro Education, Vol. 38, Spring 1969, 173-176; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 98; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p.17; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 40.

PUERTO RICANS

Children (continued)

adolescence

P. Cooper, ed., *Growing up Puerto Rican* (Arbor House, 1972), pp. 1-216; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 90, 123-125, 128; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 17.

attitudes

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 108-109.

C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 98, 164-166;

child rearing

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 108-109; J. H. Burma, *Panish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 178; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 95-97, 163n;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), pp. 123-127;

L. Lewis, "Some Puerto Rican Viewpoints," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cosdasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 355-357; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), 98, 123.

The City

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 177; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from*

PUERTO RICANS

The City (continued)

the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 1-9, 42, 53-76; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," The International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 17-19; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 4-12, 111; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), pp. 1-2, 3-4; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 50, 58, 79-90; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 17-18.

Class

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954 , p. 174; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 39, 92, 167-169; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 106-107.

Cleanliness

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 95; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 46.

Comparisons

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 5; E. Berkowitz, "Family Attitudes and Practices of Puerto Rican and non-Puerto Rican Pupils," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 378-385; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto

PUERTO RICANS

Comparisons (continued)

Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 39-45; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 176; R. A. Carrow, "Comparative Study of the Family Relationships of Immigrant Chinese and Puerto Rican Children," Graduate Reasearch in Education and Related Disciplines, Vol. 4, Spring 1969, pp. 85-87; J. P. Fritzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (PrenticeHall, 1971), pp. 60, 137, 172; O. Handlin, The Newcomers: Negroes and Puerto Ricans in a Changing Metropolis (Harvard University Press, 1959), pp. 1-119; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), pp. 1-2, 3-4; W. Labov, P. Cohen, C. Robins and J. Lewis, A Study of the Non-Standard English of Negro and Puerto Ricans Speakers in New York City, Vol. I and II (Columbia University Press, 1968); M. S. Mattleman and R. L. Emans, "Language of the Inner City Child: A Comparison of Puerto Rican and Negro Third Grade Girls," The Journal of Negro Education, Vol. 38, Spring 1969, pp. 173-176; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 134-136; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 32; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 121-123, 125, 127, 130-133, 139, 140-147; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma Schenkman, 1970), pp. 476, 480;

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 67; E. A. Suchman, "Sociomedical

PUERTO RICANS

Comparisons (continued)

Variations Amoung Ethnic Groups," *American Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 70, No. 3, pp. 319-331; D. A. Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 96-108, 123.

Conflict

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 176, 182; F.Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds., *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland* (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 17-18; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), p. 55; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 92-93; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 125-134; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 481; I. Stuart, "Minorities vs. Minorities: Cognitive, Affective, and Conative Components of Puerto Rican and Negro Acceptance and Rejection," *Journal of Social Psychology*, Vol. 59, February 1963, pp. 93-99.

Consumption

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 167-168; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 29-30; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), p. xl.

patterns

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 167-168.

PUERTO RICANS

Contributions

J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 70;

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 130-131, 132, 315; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 27; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 20, 24-25, 187-198, 199-206.

Credit

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 112;

F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 46-48, 52-53.

Crime

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 177, 178; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 54-62; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 90, 122; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 45-46.

Culture

C. J. Bodarsky, "Chaperonage and the Puerto Rican Middle Class," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed., F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 56-58; T. Brameld, "Explicit and Implicit Culture in Puerto Rico," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland* (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 19-31; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 22-24, 81-82, 91, 104, 157, 159, 163, 164n, 166, 183; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," *Internation Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 14-16; N. Glazer

PUERTO RICANS

Culture (continued)

and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 88, 99, 129-130; A. Lauria, "Respeto, Relajo and Interpersonal Relations in Puerto Rico," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 36-48; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xli; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 7-10, 18, 26-27, 53-54, 55; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 40-41, 144-154.

Demography (see also Health)

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 58-60; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 159; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 29; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 5; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 11, 16, 107, 128; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 7, 8, 94, 99, 299; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance [Houghton Mifflin, 1971], pp. 13; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community in New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 121-148; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 20; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1971 and 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 115; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in

PUERTO RICANS

Demography (continued)

the United States, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 4,5; U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," *Current Population Report,* Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 3, U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Spanish-American Population: November 1969," *Current Population Report,* Series P-20, No. 195 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 2.

age distribution

J. H. Alvarez, *Return Migration to Puerto Rico* (University of California, 1967), pp. 58-60; B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 29; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: A Statistical Profile," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 124-126; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro de Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p.20; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 2, 15, 16, 25, 26, 27, 30-31; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States," November 1969, *Current* Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U.S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 6; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 4.

PUERTO RICANS

Demography (continued)

births

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 75-77; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 39-45, 133-147; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 5; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 14, 89; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 94, 98, 117; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 29, 30-31; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 43; U. S. Bureau of the Census "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin; November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Governmental Printing Office, 1971), 5, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 23, 24, 27.

deaths

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5, 52; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 14, 89.

family size (see also under Family)

The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 122.

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing

PUERTO RICANS

Demography (continued)

Office, 1973), pp. 18-19; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 4.

marriage

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Printing Office, 1973), pp. 17, 27; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Printing Office, 1971), p. 15.

mortality

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 5.

sex ratio

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 58-60; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 29.

Differences

comparisons

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 5; E. Berkowitz, "Family Attitudes and Practices in Puerto Rican and Non-Puerto Rican Pupils," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 378-385; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 176; R. A. Carrow, "Comparative Study of the Family Relationships of Immigrant Chinese and Puerto Rican Children," Graduate Research in Education and Related Disciplines,

PUERTO RICANS

Differences (continued)

Vol. 4, Spring 1969, 35-87; N. Kantrowitz, *[illegible]gro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century* (American Geographical Society, 1969), pp. 1-2, 3-4; M. S. Mattleman and R. L. Emans, "Language of the Inner City Child: A Comparison of Puerto Rican and Negro Third Grade Girls," *The Journal of Negro Education*, Vol. 38, Spring 1969, pp. 173-176; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 32; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 121-123, 125, 127, 130-133, 139, 140-147; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No less," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970, pp. 476, 480; E. A. Suchman, "Sociomedical Variations Among Ethnic Groups," *American Journal of Sociology*, Vol. 70, No. 3, pp. 319-331; F. Ribes Tovar *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 67; D. A. Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 96-108, 123.

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), 39-45; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 60, 137, 172; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers: Negroes and Puerto Ricans in a Changing Metropolis* (Harvard University Press, 1959), pp. 1-119; W. Labov, P. Cohen, C. Robins and J. Lewis, *A Study of the Non-Standard English of Negro and Puerto Rican Speakers in New York City*, Vol. I and II, (Columbia University, 1968);

C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 134-136.

PUERTO RICANS

Differences (continued)

inter-ethnic conflict

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 176, 182; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni eds., The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 17-18; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Government Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 55; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 92-93; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 125-134; A. Rendon, "El Pu[illegible]orriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma, (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 481; I. R. Stuart, "Minorities vs. Minorities: Cognitive, Affective, and Conative Components of Puerto Rican and Negro Acceptance and Rejection," Journal of Social Psychology, Vol. 59, February 1963, pp. 93-99.

intra-ethnic conflict

C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 137.

Disadvantages

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 315.

Discrimination

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 174-176, 182; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 26; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California Press, 1960), pp. 165-167, 176-177; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 101n, 103, 106-109; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting

PUERTO RICANS

Discrimination (continued)

Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 114-115; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 13; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 24.

Disease (see also Health)

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 10-21, 31-32, 44-45, 49, 53, 57-58, 66-67, 71, 80, 87, 91, 101-102, 115, 128-129, 133-210; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 40-41; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 161-169; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 118-120; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), 275-300; E. A. Suchman, "Sociomedical Variations Among Ethnic Groups," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 70, No. 3, 1964, pp. 319-331.

Distribution

J. H. Alvarez. "Movement and Settlement of Puerto Rican Migrants Within the United States, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 40-51; J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 4-5; J. H Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 159-161; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5, 10 33, 64-65; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 10-21, 16, 54-55, 72-76; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 94; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical

PUERTO RICANS

Distribution (continued)

Society, 1969), p. 1, Plate 4; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 13; E. E. Sandis, "Characteristics of Puerto Rican Migants to, and from, the United States," International Migration Review, Vol. 4, No. 2, 1970, p. 26; C. Senior, "Puerto Ricans on the Mainland," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 183-184; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp, 26-34; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 4, 5, 13, 17; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin; November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 13, 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the Unites States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 7, 15, 16, 25.

Drugs

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 157-158; J. H. Burma. Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 177; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 56-57; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 71, 73, 108, 120, 170-178; F. Ribes Tovar , El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 24, 37-38.

PUERTO RICANS

Ecological Succession

J. H. Alvarez, "The Movement and Settlement of Puerto Rican Migrants Within the United States, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 46-49, 50.

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 48-50; E. Bucchioni, "Home Atmosphere and Success in School," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecow Press, 1972), pp. 278-284; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 168-170, 186; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, "Course Outline: Puerto Rican Children in Mainland Schools," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 406-409; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, Education Programs for Puerto Rican Students (Jersey City Board of Education, 1971; L. Covello, "Recommendations Concerning Puerto Rican Pupils in Our Public Schools," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 260-265; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 31-44; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 48, 56, 66, 130-154; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 114, 127-128; V. P. John and V. M. Horner, "Models of Bilingual Education," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 410-417; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 4, Plate 5; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xl; I. Lucas, Puerto Rican Dropouts in Chicago:

PUERTO RICANS

Education (continued)

Numbers and Motivations (U. S. Office of Education, Bureau of Research, 1971), p. 100; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 26, 30-31, 34, 35; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), p. 149; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 26-33; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 126-129; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 26-33; A. T. Rubenstein, "Visiting Ocean Hill-Brownsville in November 1968 and May 1969," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 238-244; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 61-93; D. Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 93-126; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 1, 7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), pp. 5, 8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Printing Office, 1973), pp. 5, 22, 24, 32; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S.

PUERTO RICANS

Education (continued)

Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 12; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin; November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No.22 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," *Current Populatio Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 20, 23.

attitudes

F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds., *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland* (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 17; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 127; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 28, 30.

college

J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 132-134; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 114; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 73-74; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 75-77, 78-79; D. A. Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control* ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 105-107, 123; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), 1, 7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 22, 32; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 20, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics

PUERTO RICANS

Education (continued)

of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 8.

literacy

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 168; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 16.

performance

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of Califronia, 1967), p. 48; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 168; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds. The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 18; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 134-136; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 114; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), Plate 5; C. W. Mills, C. Senior, and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 149; J. C. Morrison, The Puerto Rican Study (Oriole Editions, 1972); E. W. Pollack and J. Manacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 32;

The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 126-129; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexicans-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 477; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 67; D. A.

PUERTO RICANS

Education (continued)

Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 96-105.

segregation

F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds., The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland [Scarecrow Press, 1972], p. 15;

A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 480-481;

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 62-63.

teachers

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 170; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds. The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 16; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), 32, 36-37, 38-39; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 145-146;
E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 3-4, 26-27, 29-32; C. Lewis, "Some Puerto Rican Viewpoints," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 355-357; A. T. Rubenstein, "Visiting Ocean Hill-Brownsville in November 1968 and May 1969," Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 238-244; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 71-73, 84-87, 90; D. A. Wilkerson,

PUERTO RICANS

Education (continued)

"The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 115-116.

Family (see also Children)

J. H. Alvarez, *Return Migration to Puerto Rico* (University of California, 1967), pp. 3, 6, 11-12, 46-47; E. Berkowitz, "Family Attitudes and Practices of Puerto Rican and Non-Puerto Rican Pupils," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 378-385; B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 73-91, 169; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 166, 170-172, 177-178; R. A. Carrow, "Comparative Study of the Family Relationships of Immigrant Chinese and Puerto Rican Children," *Graduate Research in Education and Related Disciplines*, Vol. 4, Spring 1969, pp. 85-87; C. B. Doob, "Family Background and Peer-Group Development in a Puerto Rican District," *Sociological Quarterly*, Vol. II, Fall 1970, pp. 523-532; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 54-55;

M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," *Studies in Housing and Minority Groups* ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California Press, 1960), pp. 163-167;

J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 77-100; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 88-90, 118, 122-127; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), p. xxxviii; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 95-99, 123; E. Padilla, *Up From Puerto*

PUERTO RICANS

Family (continued)

Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 101-160; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 17, 28, 62-63, 75-76; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: A Statistical Profile," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 121-123; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 40-41; C. Senior, "Research on the Puerto Rican Family in the United States," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972),pp. 89-96; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin: November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 216 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969 ," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 7, 8, 34; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 7, 13, 14; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1971 and 1972," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 4, 7, 28, 29.

attitudes

E. Berkowitz, "Family Attitudes and Practices of Puerto Rican and Non-Puerto Rican Pupils," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 378-385; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 166; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of*

PUERTO RICANS

Family (continued)

Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 54-55; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," *Studies in Housing and Minority Groups*, ed . N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California, 1960), pp. 163-165; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 89-92, 94-100; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), p. xli; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 114-115; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 42.

economic role

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 160-161.

extended

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 87-91; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 160-161, 163, 170, 177; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 83, 97; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 125-126; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), p. 95.

J. H. Alvarez, *ReturnMigration to Puerto Rico* [University of California 1967], pp. 46, 47;

nuclear

B. B. Berle, *80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 73-79; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 83.

PUERTO RICAN

Family (continued)

patriarchal

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), 171, 177; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 88.

roles

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 79-80; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 171-172, 178, 182; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 8, 54-55; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 23, 80-81, 85 95-97, 156-157, 164n; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 123-127; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), 96-97; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xlii; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 17, 13, 28; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 40.

size

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 159; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 89n, 120; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 118; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxviii; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco

PUERTO RICANS

Family (continued)

and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 122; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), p. 3; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 4; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 14.

Food

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 30, 41, 49.

Friends

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 115-116; N. Kantrowitz, "Social Mobility of Puerto Ricans: Education, Occupation, and Income Changes Among Children of Migrants, New York, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 53-71; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review,

Generations

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 5; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans In New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California, 1960), pp. 164-165; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Ran dom House, 1966), p. xli; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 99, 100-105.

Generations (continued)

Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 21-37; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland ed ., F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 124, 138.

attitudes

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Govermental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 51; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 94-97, 184; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 276.

education

N. Kantrowitz, "Social Mobilty of Puerto Ricans: Education, Occupation, and Income Changes Among Children of Migrants, New York 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 56, 60, 70-71; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, no. 2 pp. 26, 30-31, 34, 35; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Ethnic Origins and Educational Attainments, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 220 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 7-8; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 5, 20-21, 30-31, 32; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 20; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 12.

PUERTO RICANS

Generations (continued)

income

N. Kantrowitz, "Social Mobility of Puerto Ricans: Education, Occupation, and Income Changes Among Children of Migrants, New York, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 70-71; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 28, 30-31, 34, 35.

occupation

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. press, 1963), pp. 115-116; N. Kantrowitz, "Social Mobility of Puerto Ricans: Education, Occupation, and Income Changes Among Children of Migrants, New York, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 63, 65, 66, 68, 70-71; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 26-27, 30-31, 36, 37; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 14; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile,"The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 138.

Government (see also Institutions, Politics)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 166; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 9-66; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 144-146; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidanc (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 18.

PUERTO RICANS

Health

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958, pp. 10-21, 31-32, 44-45, 49, 53, 57-58, 66-67, 71, 80, 87, 91, 101-102, 115, 128-129, 133-210; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 166-167; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 40-41, 45-53; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 108, 161-169; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 118-120, 122, 127; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 275-300; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 144-148; E. A. Suchman, "Sociomedical Variations Among Ethnic Groups," American Journal of Sociology, Vol. 70, No. 3, 1963, pp. 319-331.

Home

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 92-96; E. Bucchioni, "Home Atmosphere and Success in School," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 278-284.

Homeland

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 42-121; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 95-96, 99-100; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), pp. xi-xviii; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 3-21; E. W. Pollack

PUERTO RICANS

Homeland (continued)

and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 2, 15-16.

Housing

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 4; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 92-102; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 161-163, 177; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 9-19; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California Press, 1960), pp. 145, 148-165, 167-177; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxviii; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 92-95; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 140-145; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 477-479.

Identity (see also Marginality)

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 45-49; F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni, eds. The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 17; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 41; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 3-4, 6-9,

PUERTO RICANS

Identity (see also Marginality)

22-43, 46, 50, 75-76, 99, 131, 138-139, 178, 179, 184; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 9-10; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 128-131; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 44-81; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 13-14, 68; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 137-138; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 473, 484.

Immigration

J. H. Alvarez, "The Movement and Settlement of Puerto Rican Migrants Within the United States, 1950-1960," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No.2, pp. 40-51; J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 2-7, 40; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia Univeristy Press, 1958), pp. 26-27, 31-32, 61-71; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 157-159; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5-8; M. Eagle. "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California, 1960), pp. 144-145; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 10-21, 53; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 7-19; B. M. Fleisher, "Some Economic Aspects of Puerto Rican Migration to the United States," Review of Economics and Statistics, Vol. 45, No. 3, 1963, 245-253; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press,

PUERTO RICANS

Immigration (continued)

1963), pp. 93-94, 96, 122-123; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," *Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans*, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 123-125; N. Kantrowitz, *Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century* (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 1; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 43-59, 60-76; E. Padilla, *Up From Puerto Rico* (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 301-308; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, eds. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 123-126; E. E. Sandis, "Characteristics of Puerto Rican Migrants to, and from, the United States," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 4, No. 2, 1970, pp. 22-43;

F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nuevo York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 20-23;

distribution

J. H. Alvarez, "The Movement and Settlement of Puerto Rican Migrants Within the United States, 1950-1960," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 40-51; J. H. Alvarez, *Return Migration to Puerto Rico* (University of California, 1967), pp. 4-5; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 159-161; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5, 10, 33, 64-65; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 10-21, 16, 54-55, 72-76; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 94; N. Kantrowitz, *Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century* (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 1, Plate 4; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 13;

PUERTO RICANS

Immigration (continued)

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 26-34;

E. E. Sandis, "Characteristics of Puerto Rican Migrants to, and from, the United States," International Migration Review, Vol. 4, No. 2, 1970, p. 26; C. Senior, "Puerto Ricans on the Mainland," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed . F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 183-184

factors

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 3-4, 91; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia Univeristy Press, 1958), pp. 61-63; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 157, 158; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 6-7; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 13-15; B. M. Fleisher, "Some Economic Aspects of Puerto Rican Migration to the United States," Review of Economics and Statistics, Vol. 45, No. 3, pp. 246-253; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 96, 97-98, 122-123;

J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 124-125. R. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxviii; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 43-59, 60-63; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 16; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro

PUERTO RICANS

Immigration (continued)

Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 22; E. E. Sandis, "Characteristics of Puerto Rican Migrants to, and from the United States," International Migration Review, Vol. 4, No. 2, 1970, pp. 37-42.

numbers

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 3, 6; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), p. 27; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 157-158; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University, 1957), p. 5; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City," Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California Press, 1960), pp. 144-145; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 12, 13; B. M. Fleisher, "Some Economic Aspects of Puerto Rican Migration to the United States," Review of Economics and Statistics, Vol 45, No. 3, 1963, pp. 246, 249; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 93; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 1; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 45; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 123-126; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 475; C. Senior, "Puerto Ricans on the Mainland," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 183; F. Ribes Tovar, El

PUERTO RICANS

Immigration (continued)

Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 21-22.

return migration

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University Of California, 1967), pp. 6-11, 13-41, 42-57, 58-74, 75-90, 91-106, 107-121; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 158; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 6; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 13; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 100; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xli; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 43-44, 48-49, 57, 58-59; G. C. Myers and G. Masnick, "The Migration Experience of New York Puerto Ricans: A Perspective on Return," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 80-89; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 301-308; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 21; E. E. Sandis, "Characteristic of Puerto Rican Migrants to, and from, the United States," International Migration Review, Vol. 4, No. 2, 1970, pp. 22-43.

time periods

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 2-3;

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 5;

PUERTO RICANS

Immigration (continued)

B. M. Fleisher, "Some Economic Aspects of Puerto Rican Migration to the United States," Review of Economics and Statistics, Vol. 45, No. 3, 1963, p. 246; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 8, 93-94;

transience

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 100.

Income

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 47-49; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 164; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 25; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 59-60; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 116-117; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), pp. 1, 4, Plate 5; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), pp. xxxix-xl; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 14;

The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 121-123, 140;

A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 476;

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 4, 24; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972,"

PUERTO RICANS

Income (continued)

Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing, 1972), pp. 8, 9; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), 6-8, 24.

distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973], pp. 4, 23, 33; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), p. 34; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican, and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), p. 8.

education related to

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 119; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 15; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 24, 34.

Intellectual Activity (see also Education)

E. S. Bonilla, "Cultural Pluralism and the Education of Puerto Rican Youths," Phi Delta Kappan, Vol. 53, No. 5, 1972, pp. 294-296;

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 92; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 187-195.

PUERTO RICANS

Intermarriage

J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Intermarriage of Puerto Ricans In New York City," *American Journal of Sociology* , Vol. 71, No. 4 January 1966, pp. 395-406; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 94-95; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 135; J. J. Macisco, Jr. "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 28-29, 30-31.

Labor Contractors

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 158.

Labor Unions

J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 165, 173; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 25-26; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York*(Random House, 1966), p. xxxix; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and E. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 109-110.

participation

O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), p. xxxix; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 109-110.

The Law

B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5-6, 25.

PUERTO RICANS

The Law (continued)

crime

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 177, 178; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 54-62.

courts

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 60-62.

legislation

E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish- Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 13.

police

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 37, 45.

Language

A. Anastasi and F. A. Cordova, "Some Effects of Bilingualism upon the Intelligence Test Performance of Puerto Rican Children in New York City," The Puerto Rican and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 318-332; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 110-115; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 161, 164, 166-167, 169, 172, 180-181, 185; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 22-23, 39; J. A. Fishman and C. Terry, "The Validity of Census Data on Bilingualism on a Puerto Rican Neighborhood," American Sociological Review, October 1969, pp. 636-650; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 142-151, 179; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the

Language (continued)

Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 101, 127; V. P. John and V. M. Horner "Models of Bilingual Education," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 410-417; W. Labov, P. Cohen, C. Robins and J. Lewis, *A Study of the Non-Standard English of Negro and Puerto Rican Students in New York City*, Volumes I and II (Columbia University Press, 1968); M. S. Mattleman and R. L. Emans, "Language of the Inner City Child: A Comparison of Puerto Rican and Negro Third Grade Girls," *The Journal of Negro Education*, Vol. 38, Spring 1969, pp. 173-176; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 142-144, 146; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 31, 43-49, 57-58; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 25, 68-71; A. T. Rubenstein, "Visiting Ocean Hill-Brownsville in November 1968 and May 1969," *School Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 240-244; D. A. Wilkerson, "The Failure of Schools Serving the Black and Puerto Rican Poor," *Schools Against Children: The Case for Community Control*, ed. A. T. Rubenstein (Monthly Review Press, 1970), pp. 114-115; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Spanish-American Population: November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 195 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1970), p. 2; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 10, 13, 14, 17, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," *Current Population Report*, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 3, 16, 17, 20-21.

PUERTO RICANS

Leadership

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 6, 27; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 58-59; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 17, 102, 109-110; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 109 ; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less." Mexicans-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 474, 475, 480, 482, 485; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 155-168.

Literacy (see also Education)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 168.

Marginality

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 176-179; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine 1970), pp. 128-131 ; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 44-81; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 14; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 473, 484.

Marriage

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 79-80, 81, 85, 87, 94-98, 88-89, 93-94, 127; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 89; O. Lewis, La Vida:

PUERTO RICANS

Marriage (continued)

A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), pp. xxxviii-xxxix, xlii; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 43, 138-139.

Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 2-7, 40; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 26-27, 31-32, 61-71; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 183-187; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 5-18; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 10-21, 53; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 7-19; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 109; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 123-125; E. Padilla, Up From Puerto Rico (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 301-308; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 123-126.

Mobility

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 25, 26, 49-50, 85, 86, 105, 112-113, 144; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 109; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 21-37.

PUERTO RICANS

Mobility (continued)

economic

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice- Hall, 1971), pp. 49-50, 85, 86, 105, 112 113; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 21-37.

geographic

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 5; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 109.

group

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 25, 26, 105, 144; J. J. Macisco, Jr., "Assimilation of the Puerto Ricans on the Mainland: A Socio-Demographic Approach," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 21-37.

Mortality (see Demography)

Mutual Aid

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 173-174; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 107; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueño de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 52-53.

Nativism (see Public Opinion)

Neighborhoods (see also Ecological Succession, Housing)

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California Press, 1967), pp. 5, 6; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 180; F. Cordasco, "Spanish Harlem: The Anatomy of Poverty," Phylon, Vol. 26, Summer 1965, pp. 195-196; M. Eagle, "The Puerto Ricans in New York City,"

PUERTO RICANS

Neighborhoods (continued)

Studies in Housing and Minority Groups, ed. N. Glazer and M. Davis (University of California, 1960), pp. 149-153, 163-165; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 55, 151-154, 176; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 91-92; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey; New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 99-100; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 477; P. Sexton, "Neighbors--Puerto Rican, Negro, Italian," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 149-157; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 34-35, 38-40, 48-52.

"redevelopment"

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 185; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 19; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 108, 113; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 478-479.

Occupations

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of Califronia, 1967), pp. 47-49, 92-93; H. Brand, Poverty Area Profiles: The New York Puerto Rican: Patterns of Work Experience (U. S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, Middle Atlanta Region Office, 1971), pp. 1-62; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 164-165; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto

Occupations (continued)

Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 20-26; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (PrenticeHall, 1971), pp. 61, 70-71, 73, 75, 136-138; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 113-116; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxix; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 129, 133-140; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 22-23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States, November 1969," Current Populations Report, Series P-20, No. 213 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 28, 29; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin, March 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 224 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 9, 10, 11; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethinic Origin: November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 21, 22, 23; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Selected Characteristics of Persons and Families of Mexican, Puerto Rican and Other Spanish Origin: March 1972," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 238 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1972), Pp. 6-7; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973), pp. 23, 33.

PUERTO RICANS

Organization

J. H. Alvarez, *Return Migration to Puerto Rico* (University of California, 1967), p. 5; F. Browning, "From Rumble to Revolution: The Young Lords," *The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland*, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 196-206; J. H. Burma, *Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States* (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 173-174; B. Dworkis, *The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City* (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 22, 42; J. P. Fitzpatrick, *Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland* (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 62-72; N. Glazer, "The Puerto Ricans," *Commentary*, Vol. 36, September 1963, p. 5; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 101-103, 109-110, 128; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," *Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans*, ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 131-133; O. Lewis, *La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York* (Random House, 1966), p. xli; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, *The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants* (Harper, 1950), pp. 105-106, 107-108; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, *Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance* (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 63; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," *Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader*, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), p. 483; F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 35-36, 56-57; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," *International Migration Review*, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 74-75; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 105-106.

Paternalism

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 110.

Police (see also The Law)

F. Ribes Tovar, *El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican* (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 37, 45.

PUERTO RICANS

Politics (see also Middleman)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 173-174; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 57-59; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 5, 100-101; J. R. Howard, "Puerto Ricans: The Making of a Minority Group," Awakening Minorities: American Indians, Mexican Americans, Puerto Ricans ed. J. R. Howard (Aldine, 1970), pp. 131-133; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 108; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 483-485; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 155-182; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, PP.76-77.

Religion

B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 53-58; T. Brameld, "Explicit and Implicit Culture in Puerto Rico," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 27-29; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 172-173; W. Ferree, I. Illich and J. P. Fitzpatrick, eds. Spiritual Care of Puerto Rican Migrants: Report, (Cuernavaca. Mexico Centro Intercultural de Documentacion. 1970); J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 50-52, 83, 115-129; J. P. Fitzpatrick, "Puerto Ricans in Perspective: The Meaning of Migration to the Mainland," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, pp. 10-12; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 103-107; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants

PUERTO RICANS

Religion (continued)

(Harper, 1950), pp. 110-114; R. Poblete, "Anomie and the 'Quest for Community': The Formation of Sects Among the Puerto Ricans of New York," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 158-173; Protestant Council of the City of New York, Department of Church Planning and Research, A Report on the Protestant Spanish Community in New York City, 1960, p. 138; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 95-154.

Return Migration (see Immigration, Mobility)

Saving

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 42; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, p. 74.

Sex (see also Family, Intermarriage)

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 81; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 18; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community [El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968], p. 41.

attitudes

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 81; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 41.

roles

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 8; E. W. Pollack and J. [illegible]enacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 18, 28.

PUERTO RICANS

Social Life

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 19; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 100-102, 122.

Successes

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), p. 27; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), p. 102; A. H. Kurtis, Puerto Ricans, From Island to Mainland (Julian Messner, 1969), pp. 69-76; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 55; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 474, 475, 480, 482, 485; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 38, 166-168, 206-244, 388-496; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, p. 77.

Thrift (see also Saving)

F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 42; C. Senior, "The Puerto Ricans in New York: A Progress Note," International Migration Review, Vol. 2, No. 2, p. 74.

Traditions

C. J. Bodarsky, "Chaperonage and the Puerto Rican Middle Class," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 56-58;

B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 33, 60; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 101; E. W. Pollack

PUERTO RICANS

Traditions (continued)

and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp 18-19, 26-27.

Unions (see also Labor Unions)

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 165, 173; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 25-26; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxix; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 109-110.

Urbanization

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 177; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Fertility Variations by Ethnic Origin; November 1969," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 226 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1971), pp. 14, 15; U. S. Bureau of the Census, "Persons of Spanish Origin in the United States: March 1972 and 1971," Current Population Report, Series P-20, No. 250 (U. S. Government Printing Office, 1973], pp. 3, 18, 28.

Violence

A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 486-487; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 36-37.

Work (see also Occupations)

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), pp. 4, 47-49, 92-93; H. Brand, Poverty Area Profiles: The New York Puerto Rican: Patterns of Work Experience (U. S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, Middle Atlantic Region Office, 1971),

PUERTO RICANS

Work (continued)

pp. 1-62; J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954, pp. 164-165, 185; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Pre[illegible] 1957), pp. 20-26; J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 15-21, 70-71, 73, 75, 59-62, 136-138; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 5, 17, 114-116; O. Lewis, La Vida: A Puerto Rican Family in the Culture of Poverty--San Juan and New York (Random House, 1966), p. xxxix; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), pp. 146-149; E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), pp. 71-73; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), pp. 129, 133-140; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican-Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 476, 482; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 22-23.

attitudes

E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 71.

self-employment

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), p. 165; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 112-113; A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Mexican Americans in the United States: A Reader, ed. J. H. Burma (Schenkman Publishing Co., 1970), pp. 476, 482.

PUERTO RICANS

Work (continued)

sex differences

E. W. Pollack and J. Menacker, Spanish-Speaking Students and Guidance (Houghton Mifflin, 1971), p. 14.

skills

J. H. Burma, Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States (Duke University Press, 1954), pp. 158-159, 164, 185; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, 1957), pp. 23-24.

unemployment

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), pp. 60, 99, 136; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 116-117; The Puerto Rican Community Development Project, "The Puerto Rican Community of New York: a Statistical Profile," The Puerto Rican Community and its Children on the Mainland, ed. F. Cordasco and E. Bucchioni (Scarecrow Press, 1972), p. 139;

A. Rendon, "El Puertorriqueno: No More, No Less," Spanish-Speaking Groups in the United States ed. J. H. Burma, [Duke University Press, 1954], pp. 476, 482.

World War I

J. P. Fitzpatrick, Puerto Rican Americans: The Meaning of Migration from the Mainland (Prentice-Hall, 1971), p. 11; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), p. 34.

World War II

J. H. Alvarez, Return Migration to Puerto Rico (University of California, 1967), p. 2; B. B. Berle, 80 Puerto Rican Families in New York City: Health and Disease Studied in Context (Columbia University Press, 1958), pp. 26, 27; B. Dworkis, The Impact of Puerto Rican Migration on Governmental Services in New York City (New York University Press, World War II (continued)

1957), pp. 5, 17; B. M. Fleisher, "Some Economic Aspects of Puerto Rican Migration to the United States," Review of Economics and Statistics, Vol. 45, No. 3, 1963, p. 249; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (M.I.T. Press, 1963), pp. 93, 97; N. Kantrowitz, Negro and Puerto Rican Populations in New York City in the Twentieth Century (American Geographical Society, 1969), p. 1; C. W. Mills, C. Senior and R. Goldsen, The Puerto Rican Journey: New York's Newest Migrants (Harper, 1950), p. 44; F. Ribes Tovar, El Libro Puertorriqueno de Nueva York: Handbook of the Puerto Rican Community (El Libro Puertorriqueno, 1968), pp. 21, 32.

SLAVERY

D. B. Davis, The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture (Cornell University Press, 1966); S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969); M. I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973); R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974); L. Foner and E. D. Genovese, eds., Slavery in the New World (Prentice-Hall, Inc., 1969); H. S. Klein, Slavery in America (Quadrangle Books, 1961); U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969); U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964); K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956); R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1967); A. Weinstein and F. O. Gatell, eds., American Negro Slavery (Oxford University Press, 1968); W. L. Westerman Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955).

Abolitionism

D. B. Davis, The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture (Cornell University Press, 1966), pp. 60, 61, 80, 173, 188, 192, 193-194, 259, 292, 294, 299, 311, 339, 341, 398, 399, 416, 465;

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 27;

C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 35;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 121, 123, 139, 149;

K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Alfred A. Knopf, 1967), pp. 20, 82, 121, 137-138, 146, 153, 180, 181, 187, 207, 239, 371, 398, 419, 422, 425;

A. D. Tocqueville, Democracy in America, Volumes I and II (Alfred A. Knopf, 1945), pp. 367, 370; B. T. Washington,

SLAVERY

Abolitionism (continued)

The Story of the Negro, Volume I (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), pp. 192-193; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 78.

abolitionists

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), pp. 59-65; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 65, 66; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 46; J. H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia, 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), p. 137.

advantages

J. E. Cairnes, The Slave Power (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 159, 161, 161n, 162.

foreign

K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 20.

problems

B. Brawley, Social History of the American Negro (Collier MacMillan, Ltd., 1970), p. 246; J. E. Cairnes, The Slave Power (Harper & Row, 1969), p. 157; J. M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943, pp. 41, 47; J. H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W. W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 68, 70; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 526.

SLAVERY

Aborigines

E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 11.

Absenteeism

C. Bridenbaugh and R. Bridenbaugh, *No Peace Beyond the Line* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 304, 320-21, 325; P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 14, 15, 56; L. C. Gray, *History of Agriculture in the Southern United States,* Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 518, 519; J. K. Menn, *The Large Slaveholders of Louisiana - 1860,* (Pelican Publishing Co., 1964), pp. 96-97; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 51, 280, 307, 341, 342; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 43, 44, 323.

Black Codes

C. N. Degler, *Neither Black Nor White* (The Macmillan Co., 1971), pp. 220, 242; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 17; H. M. Henry, *The Police Control of the Slave in South Carolina* (Vanderbilt University, 1914), pp. 4-18; G. G. Johnson, *Ante-Bellum North Carolina* (University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 493- 522; H. S. Klein, *Slavery in America* (Quadrangle Books, 1967), pp. 46, 47, 230; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 206-217; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisia[illegible]ate University Press, 1969), pp. 105, 490; U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 163.

SLAVERY

Charleston

H. M. Henry, *The Police Control of the Slave in South Carolina* (Vanderbilt University, 1914), pp. 44-50;

U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 52; U. B. Phillips, *The Slave Economy of the Old South* (Louisiana State University Press, 1968), pp. 191-214.

Class

P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 47, 52; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 139, 248; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Book, 1956), pp. 30, 333; U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 206; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 66, 75.

Color in the Caribbean

C. Bridenbaugh and B. Bridenbaugh, *No Peace Beyond the Line* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 230-266; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 63, 64, 65-66.

Comparisons

W. L. Westerman, *Slave System of Greek and Roman Antiquity* (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 20, 22, 107.

ancient-modern

J. Butsch, "Catholics and the Negro," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1917, pp. 393-394; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 64; M. I. Finley, *The Ancient Economy* (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 63, 69-74; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman,

SLAVERY

Comparisons (continued)

Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), p. 13; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 341, 342; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 70.

Anglo-American vs. Latin

D. B. Davis, *The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture* (Cornell University Press, 1966), pp. 223-243; C. N. Degler, *Neither Black Nor White* (The Macmillan Co., 1971);

S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 63-80, 246, 247, 250, 251, 252, 253; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, *Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery* (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 20-29, 32-37; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1916, p. 365; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1917, p. 55; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. xx, 493; U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South*, (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 104, 160, 162-163; U. B. Phillips, *The Slave Economy of the Old South* (Louisiana State University Press, 1968), pp. 217-224; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 46; D. Y. Thomas, "The Free Negro in Florida Before 1865," *South Atlantic Quarterly*, October 1911 , p. 336; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 14, 15, 16, 57, 58, 67.

SLAVERY

Comparisons (continued)

autocratic vs. democratic

H. S. Klein, Slavery in America (Quadrangle Books, 1961), pp. 22, 23, 27, 33, 64; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 495; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 15.

domestic vs. commercial

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 23; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 183; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 76, 131; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean, (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 15.

Greek-Roman

M. I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 63, 69-74; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 79, 81.

house vs. field slaves

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 137; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 520; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 16, 65; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 98; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 415; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), p. 4; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 41, 110 280, 282, 325, 338; J. G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana

SLAVERY

Comparisons (continued)

Historical Association, 1963), pp. 60, 79, 85-87, 199, 227; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosopical Society, 1955), pp. 3, 35, 77.

Indian-Negro

A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, October 1916, p. 362; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 101, 102, 103, 510; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 155-156, 157, 158; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 23.

Irish-Negro

L.C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I, (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 520; F.L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969); pp. 27, 28, 29, 37; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 36, 301, 302, 386, 452; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 186.

old vs. new slaveholders

W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 22.

slave vs. free

M. I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), p. 67
C.M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 42;
F.L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 104-105;
U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press,

SLAVERY

Comparisons (continued)

1969), pp. 346, 379; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 182, 184;

U. B. Phillips, The Slave Economy of the Old South (Louisiana State University Press, 1968), pp. 250-268 K.M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 77, 281; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 3, 14, 15, 17, 69, 80, 94.

slave vs. indentured servants

T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, pp. 6, 7-8; L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 36, 37; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 362 ;

E. S. Morgan, "Slavery and Freedom: The American Paradox," The Journal of American History, June 1972, pp. 5-29;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 47, 50; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 44; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 147, 148, 149.

slavery vs. serfdom

E. D. Domar, "The Causes of Slavery or Serfdom: A Hypothesis," Journal of Economic History, March 1970, pp. 4-17; M. I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 65, 67, 83; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American

SLAVERY

Comparisons (continued

Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 13-14; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 203, 346; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 1.

urban vs. rural (see Urban Slavery)

G. G. Johnson, Ante-Bellum North Carolina (The University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 127-129; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton Century, 1933), pp. 5-8; J. G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 82-84; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 4-5, 26-27, 246-248, 278-279.

West Indies vs. U.S.

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 51; L. Foner, "The Free People of Color in Louisiana and St. Domingue," Journal of Social History, Summer 1970, pp. 414, 415; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 363, 519; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, pp. 587, 588, 589; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 50-51, 52, 456, 464, 492.

Crime

C. and R. Bridenbaugh, No Peace Beyond the Line (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 360-361, 395;

H. M. Henry, The Police Control of the Slave in South Carolina (Vanderbilt University, 1914); G. W. Mullin, Flight and Rebellion (Oxford University

SLAVERY

Crime (continued)

Press, 1972), pp. 140-163; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 454-488; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 164-165; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 127, 198, 227; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 75, 84-85, 91-92, 107-108.

Culture

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. ii, 15, 23, 24, 26, 42, 52, 54, 57, 113; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 9, 70, 80.

"Curse" of the South

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 43; F. L. Olmsted, A Journey in the Seaboard Slave States (The New American Library, 1969), pp. 265-267; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 153, 258-259, 369, 380, 396, 399; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 126, 150.

Degrees of Freedom

S.M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 247; J.M. England, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Tennessee," Journal of Southern History, February 1943 , pp. 44, 45, 46; R.W. Fogel and S.L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), p. 153; J.H. Franklin, "Slaves Virtually Free in Ante-Bellum North Carolina," Journal of Negro History, July 1943, pp. 284-310; S.E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948,

SLAVERY

Degrees of Freedom (continued)

pp. 152, 153, 155; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 11, 18, 42, 48, 52, 53, 104, 108, 128, 138, 140, 141, 143, 144, 147, 161.

Demography

P. D. Curtin, The Atlantic Slave Trade (The University of Wisconsin Press, 1969); P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 136; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 101; R. Fogel and S. Engerman, Time on the Cross (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), Vol. 1, pp. 26-27, 29, 69, 123-126, 137, 154; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 39, 53, 62, 300, 439; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 49, 191, 193, 279-321, E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 8; P. H. Wood, Black Majority (Alfred A. Knopf, 1974), pp. 132, 142-67, 218-20, 324-5.

Early America

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 38, 41; E. S. Morgan, "Slavery and Freedom: The American Paradox," The Journal of American History, June 1972, pp. 5-29; G. W. Mullin, Flight and Rebillion (Oxford University Press, 1972); U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 25, 48; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution, (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 22, 81; P. H. Wood, Black Majority (Alfred A. Knopf, 1974), pp. 3-9.

SLAVERY

Economic Conditions

A. H. Conrad and J. R. Meyer, "The Economics of Slavery in the Ante-Bellum South," Journal of Political Economy, April 1958, pp. 95-130; P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 13, 21, 22, 68, 69, 107, 108-109, 215; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, "The Economics of Slavery," The Reinterpretation of American Economic History, ed. R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman (Harper & Row, 1971), pp. 311-341; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 5-6, 59-106, 153-156, 158-257; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 10-11, 13; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 113, 154, 162, 183, 202, 205, 211, 228, 258, 331, 336, 344, 356, 360, 394, 395, 397, 398, 401; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 44, 91, 95, 97, 112, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 136, 137, 138, 140, 141, 145, 146, 164, 185, 344; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 42, 50, 164-167, 383-418; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 11, 12, 13, 16; H. Woodman, "The Profitability of Slavery: A Historical Perennial," Journal of Southern History, August 1963, pp. 303-325; "Slavery as an Obstacle to Economic Growth in the United States: A Panel Discussion," Journal of Economic History, December 1967, pp. 518-560; H. O. Woodman, ed., Slavery and the Southern Economy (Harcourt, Brace & World, 1966).

H. G. J. Aitken, ed., Did Slavery Pay? (Houghton Mifflin Co., 1971)

SLAVERY

Emancipation

P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 61, 81, 91, 92, 94, 124; D. B. Davis, *The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture* (Cornell University Press, 1966), pp. 25-26, 113-114, 143, 226, 268-269, 311, 420; L. J. Greene, *The Negro in Colonial New England* (Columbia University Press, 1942), pp. 182-184, 291-292, 294-295; G. G. Johnson, *Ante-Bellum North Carolina* (The University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 458, 459-61, 467 472, 537, 561-63, 565, 568, 593-94, 595, 596-97, 607-8; L. F. Litwack, *North of Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 3; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967 , pp. 589, 590; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 114, 120, 121, 122, 140, 425, 436; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 50, 55; A. H. Spear, *Black Chicago* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), pp. 53, 59; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 20; C. S. Sydnor, *Slavery in Mississippi* (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 95, 179, 206, 211-212, 218-233, 248-249; J. G. Taylor, *Negro Slavery in Louisisana* (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 20, 22, 29, 153-67, 227; R. C. Wade, *Slavery in the Cities* (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 257, 264-6.

Escapes

J. W. Blassingame, *The Slave Community* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 104-122; P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970),

SLAVERY

Escapes (continued)

p. 84; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 251; L. C. Gray, History of Agruculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 513; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 59; G. W. Mullin, Flight and Rebellion (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 36-39, 39-40, 42-47, 55-58, 71-72, 76, 78, 80-81, 93-96, 103-114, 118, 121, 130, 157, 188-89n, 190n, 192n, 197n; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 304, 305, 429; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 89, 90, 109, 110, 111-124, 129, 153, 189, 213; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 29, 47, 77-79, 92-93, 102-111, 113-114, 121-129; J. G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 15-16, 90, 93, 109-110, 168, 204, 212, 222, 226; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 214-225; B. T. Washington, The Story of the Negro Volume I and II (Doubleday, Page & Co., 1909), p. 195; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 16, 39, 40, 55, 56, 76, 107, 108; P. H. Wood, Black Majority (Alfred A. Knopf, 1974), pp. 50-53, 116, 135, 177, 203, 238-244, 250-268, 275, 277, 283, 309-312.

External Costs

C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 31;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press,

SLAVERY

External Costs (continued)

1969), pp. 110, 359, 499; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 192, 214; W. L. Westerman, *Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity* (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 63, 69, 90.

Family

P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), p. 25; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 53, 97, 130, 252; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, *Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery* (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 5, 49, 52, 84-86, 115, 126-144; E. D. Genovese, *In Red and Black* (Pantheon, 1971), pp. 87-8, 105, 109-15, 235; E. D. Genevose, "American Slaves and Their History," *New York Review of Books*, December 3, 1970, pp. 35-38; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 267, 292, 340-349; R. C. Wade, *Slavery in the Cities* (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 117-21.

Freedman

P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 10, 18, 43, 91, 95, 98, 110, 111, 119, 120, 126, 127, 129-132, 142; S. M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 246, 248, 253; M. I. Finley, *The Ancient Economy* (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 50-1, 57-60, 63, 64, 72, 76-8, 104, 144; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 58; G. G. Johnson, *Ante-Bellum North Carolina* (The University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 10, 27, 59, 71,

SLAVERY

Freedmen (continued)

72, 128-29, 344, 461, 500, 537, 549, 557, 570-72, 577-78, 581-612, 703, 705; J. H. Johnston, Race Relations in Virginia & Miscegenation in the South (University of Massachusetts Press, 1970), pp. 6, 7, 47, 51-52, 59, 60, 70; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 122, 401, 425-453; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 170-172; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 50, 51; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 92-93; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appelton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 109-112, 146, 160, 203-206, 210-212, 217-224, 230-231, 233; J. G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 155-58, 167-68, 171, 190, 195, 212, 222, 228, 230, 235; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 10, 13, 23, 55, 56, 75, 79, 111, 112, 122; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 16, 17, 24, 58.

Geography

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 8, 10, 22; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 172; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 3-13, 15, 50; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 1-6.

Hired Slaves

L. W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), p. 109;

SLAVERY

Hired Slaves (continued)

R. Fogel and S. Engerman, *Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery* (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 52-53, 55-57, 103, 179, 180; C. M. Green, *The Secret City* (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 15, 16; C. Levy, "Slavery and the Emancipation Movement in Barbados, 1650-1833," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1970, p. 6; S. E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," *Journal of Negro History*, April 1948, pp. 155, 156; F. L. Olmsted, *The Cotton Kingdom* (Modern Library, 1969), p. 75; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 113, 204, 380, 407, 408, 411, 413, 414; U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 181, 216; K. M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 67-73, 84, 185, 208, 318; C. S. Sydnor, *Slavery in Mississippi* (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 172-180, 220; R. C. Wade, *Slavery in the Cities* (Oxford University Press, 1967), pp. 38-54, 66; W. L. Westerman, *Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity* (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 5, 12, 121.

Human Capital

R. F. Fogel and S. Engerman, *Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery* (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 147, 163, 174, 232-234, 261-262; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 359, 360; U. B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 179; W. L. Westerman, *Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity* (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 12, 65, 73, 101, 121.

SLAVERY

Immigrants

C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 28; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 338, 395, 396; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 187; S. M. Tomasi and M. H. Engel, eds., The Italian Experience in the United States (Center for Migration Studies, Inc., 1970), p. 49.

Indenture

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 140; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 11, 12.

Indentured Servants

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 40; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States to 1860 (Carnegie Institute of Washington, 1933), Vol I, pp. 342-349; G. G. Johnson, Ante-Bellum North Carolina (The University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 11, 17, 58, 683, 703-4; E. S. Morgan, "Slavery and Freedom: The American Parodox," The Journal of American History, Vol. LIX, June 1972, pp. 14, 17-24; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 464; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 23-24; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Alfred A. Knopf, 1967), pp. 16, 18, 21-2, 24, 193; P. H. Wood, Black Majority (Alfred A. Knopf, 1974), pp. 16, 19, 40n, 41n, 48, 50, 54-5, 101.

SLAVERY

Indians

L. J. Greene, The Negro in Colonial New England (Columbia University Press, 1942), pp. 17, 19, 128, 320; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 510; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 157, 158.

Intellect and Education

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 38, 56, 57; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 60, 252; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 73; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 48, 431-432; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 109, 198; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 208; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 59, 71, 76, 78.

Italy

R.W. Fogel and S.L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), p. 13; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 66, 68, 69, 90, 93, 906.

Jews

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 49; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 19, 22, 41, 43, 45, 85, 124, 125, 126, 136, 156, 160.

Land Use

L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States to 1860 (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), Vol. I, pp. 478-481, 529-532;

SLAVERY

Land Use (continued)

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 213; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 274, 275.

Legalities

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 250; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 394, 501, 514; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 167, 169; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 193; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 24, 25, 50, 58, 59, 81, 105, 116, 146.

Manumission

I. Berlin, Slaves Who Were Free: The Free Negro in the Upper South, 1776-1861, Unpublished Ph.D. Thesis, University of Wisconsin, 1970 , p. 13; J. H. Brewer, "Negro Property Owners in Seventeenth-Century Virginia," William and Mary Quarterly, October 1955, p. 579; L.W. Brown, Free Negroes in the District of Columbia, 1790-1846 (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 14, 19, 30, 51, 77, 97, 114, 121; U.S. Bureau of Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 54n; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," Journal of Negro History, January 1917, pp. 64, 70, 71; S.M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 59, 61, 79, 246; E.H. Fitchett, "The Origin and Growth of the Free Negro Population of Charleston, South Carolina," Journal of Negro History, October 1941, p. 424; R.B. Flanders, "The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Georgia," North Carolina Historical Review, July 1932, pp. 252, 253n;

Manumission (continued)

M. I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 63, 64, 76, 77, 85, 171;

J.H. Franklin, "Slaves Virtually Free in Ante-Bellum North Carolina," Journal of Negro History, July 1943, p. 291; J.H. Franklin, The Free Negro in North Carolina, 1790-1860 (W.W. Norton & Co., Inc., 1971), pp. 20, 26; J.H. Franklin, From Slavery to Freedom (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 214; E.F. Frazier, The Negro in the United States (The Macmillan Company, 1949), pp. 60, 68; E. D. Genovese, "The Slave States of North America," Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World, ed., D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972), p. 258; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 16; L.P. Jackson, Free Negro Labor and Property Holding in Virginia, 1803-1860 (Dover Publications, 1969), pp. 6, 171-199; S.E. Matison, "Manumission by Purchase," Journal of Negro History, April 1948, p. 163; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 62, 100, 111, 124, 425, 427, 494, 499; J.H. Russell, The Free Negro in Virginia 1619-1865 (Dover Publications, Inc., 1969), pp. 41, 42-87, 62, 78, 82; K.M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 94-97, 233-235; H.E. Sterkx, The Free Negro in Ante-Bellum Louisiana, 1724-1860 (Russell & Russell Publishers, 1942), pp. 16-26, 34, 37-50, 117-150; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 5, 18, 19, 25, 27, 35, 36, 60, 62, 63, 71, 75, 80, 83, 89, 90, 100, 115, 120, 125; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 58; J.M. Wright, The Free Negro in Maryland, 1634-1860 (Octagon Books, 1921), pp. 22-26, 37-79.

SLAVERY

Mobility

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 12; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 203, 333, 345; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 186; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 149.

Moral Attitudes

J. E. Cairnes, The Slave Power (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 165, 166, 206; P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 35, 36, 40, 44, 63, 64, 65, 70; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 34; H. S. Klein, Slavery in America (Quadrangle Books, 1961), p. 50; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 5; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 116, 117-118, 124, 366, 425; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 159, 218; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. x, 1, 24, 25, 26, 40, 57, 59, 74, 77, 78, 109, 116, 147, 150, 151, 152, 154, 156, 157, 158, 159, 161, 162.

Mulattoes

D. W. Cohen and J. P. Greene, Neither Slave Nor Free: The Freedmen of African Descent in the Slave Societies of the New World (The Johns Hopkins University Press, 1972); P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 18, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 79; G. G. Johnson, Ante-Bellum North Carolina (The University of North Carolina Press, 1937), pp. 585, 590, 592, 599, 603, 611, 788-89, 821; F. L. Olsmted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 37, 74; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State

SLAVERY

Mulattoes (continued)

University Press, 1969), pp. 62, 64, 430, 437, 439; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 205; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), p. 116; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 195, 196, 339; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton-Century, Co., 1933), pp. 103n, 137; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964), p. 124; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 8, 9, 58, 59, 60, 61, 63, 64.

New Orleans

U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 152-155; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964).

Number of Slaves

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 45; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 46; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 32, 99, 103, 136, 138, 148, 188, 467; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 32; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 1, 2, 7, 9, 11, 47, 58, 59, 60, 61, 84, 87, 88, 119, 128, 139.

Ownership

J. K. Menn, The Large Slaveholders of Louisiana - 1860 (Pelican Publishing Co., 1964), pp. 118-389;

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 110; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 207; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage

SLAVERY

Ownership (continued)

Books, 1956), pp. 31, 36, 38; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 8, 9, 29, 35, 110, 111, 122.

Overseers

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 16, 94; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 501; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 279, 280, 281, 282-283, 284; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 305-327; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 39, 82, 83, 108, 183, 184, 220, 249-250, 317, 323.

Patrols

J. H. Franklin, The Militant South (The Belknap Press, 1956), pp. 33, 72-76; L. C. Gray, History of Agruculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 559; H. M. Henry, The Police Control of the Slave in South Carolina (Vanderbilt University, 1914), pp. 28-50; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Alfred A. Knopf, 1967), pp. 192, 209; J. G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 130, 170-171, 179, 204, 211, 218, 236.

Phillips, U.B.

S.A. Brown, "Unhistoric History," Journal of Negro History, April 1930, p. 160; S.M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 9-15, 17, 20-21, 24, 98n; R. Hofstadter, "U.B. Phillips and the Plantation Legend," Journal of Negro History, April 1944, pp. 109-124; R.F. Kugler, Phillips, U.B. (continued)

"U.B. Phillips' Use of Sources," Journal of Negro History, July 1962, pp. 153-168; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. vii-xxi; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. iii-vi.

Productivity

R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 5, 40, 60, 64, 65-66, 141, 160, 167, 172-177, 188, 191-215, 215-232, 236-239, 244-246, 259-260, 263; L. C. Gray, "Economic Efficiency and Competitive Advantages of Negro Slavery Under the Planatation System," Did Slavery Pay?, ed. H. G. Aitken (Houghton-Mifflin Co., 1971), pp. 61-83; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States to 1860, Vol. I (Carnegie Institute of Washington, 1933), pp. 361-363, 467-470; U. B. Phillips, "The Economic Cost of Slaveholding in the Cotton Belt," Did Slavery Pay?, ed. H. G. Aitken, (Houghton Mifflin Co., 1971), pp. 56, 57, 60; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 15, 120, 121.

Public Opinion

J.H. Franklin, "Slave Virtually Free in Ante-Bellum North Carolina," Journal of Negro History, July 1943, p. 304; L.C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 558; C.M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 20,35; L.F. Litwack, North of Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1961), p. 10; C.C. Mooney, "The Question of Slavery and the Free Negro in the Tennessee Constitutional Convention of 1843," Journal of Southern History, November 1946, pp. 487, 488.

SLAVERY

Race

T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 11; P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 67;

D. B. Davis, The Problem of Slavery in Western Culture (Cornell University Press, 1966), pp. 23-24, 49, 50, 141, 143, 245, 276, 285-287, 345, 440, 460-461; C. N. Degler, Neither Black Nor White (The Macmillan Co., 1971);

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 61, 247, 251;

W. Jordan, White over Black (University of North Carolina Press, 1968);

F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 19, 31, 32; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 131, 132, 291, 339, 341-342, 357, 437, 439; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. iv, v, 190, 207; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 14, 98, 124, 337; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 11, 23, 26, 39, 40. 44, 53, 70, 75, 92, 96, 156, 160.

Regional Variations

U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 54n; J. H. Franklin, "Slaves Virtually Free in Ante-Bellum North Carolina," Journal of Negro History, July 1943, pp. 285-286, 291; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 8-11, 21-24, 29-30.

Revolts

J. W. Blassingame, The Slave Community (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 124-131; T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations

Revolts (continued)

in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 17; P.D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 3, 5, 10, 39, 59, 67, 82, 84, 85, 89, 101; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 136, 138; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 34; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 111, 133, 134, 341, 423, 459, 467, 469, 473, 474, 477, 479, 480, 481, 482; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 69, 164, 170, 171; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 20, 91, 130, 131, 132-140, 211, 254; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 41, 42, 64-65, 66, 75, 76, 107; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 15, 58.

Risk

L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I, (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 520; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co. 1964), pp. 44, 186; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 72.

"Sambo"

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 82-89, 91, 102;

E. D. Genovese, "Rebelliousness and Docility in the Negro Slave: A Critique of the Elkins Thesis," The Debate over Slavery, ed. A. J. Lane (University of Illinois Press, 1971), pp. 43-74;

SLAVERY

"Sambo" (continued)

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. xv; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 327; K. M. Stampp, "Rebels and Sambos: The Search for the Negro's Personality in Slavery," The Journal of Southern History, Vol. XXXVII, August 1971, pp. 367-392.

Self-Reliance

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 19, 111, 112; C. M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 16; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 48; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 201; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 284, 287, 288.

Sex

P.D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 18, 25, 44; S. M. Elkins Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 7;

J. H. Johnston, Race Relations & Miscegenation in the South (The University of Massachusetts Press, 1970); D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 588; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 194, 500; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 152, 153, 162, 174; K.M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 246, 248, 350-361; C.H. Wesley, "The Emancipation of the Free Colored Population in the British Empire," Journal of Negro History, April 1934, pp. 138-139; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955) pp. 13, 24, 25, 41, 74, 81, 109, 118, 119, 147; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 57, 58.

SLAVERY

Skills

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 20; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 251, 253; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 38-41, 42-43, 56, 57, 95, 100-101, 141, 149, 150, 152, 220, 260, 261, 262; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States to 1860 (Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), Vol. I, pp. 467-469; U. B. Phillips, "The Economic Cost of Slaveholding in the Cotton Belt," Did Slavery Pay?, ed. H. G. J. Aiken, (Houghton Mifflin Co., 1971), pp. 48, 56, 60-61; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Alfred A. Knopf, 1967), pp. 36, 58-9, 60-2, 62-7, 397-9; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 28-38, 273-275; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 3, 13, 31, 64, 73, 74, 92, 115.

Slave Culture

P.D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 24, 26; S.M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 89-98; E.D. Genovese, "American Slaves and Their History," The Debate Over Slavery, ed. A.J. Lane (University of Illinois Press, 1971), pp. 293-321; F.L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 38; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 270; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 54, 195; K.M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books , 1956), pp. 13, 125, 332, 362, 363, 367, 368, 369, 380; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 24.

SLAVERY

Slave Market

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 24; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), p. 10; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 40, 41, 147, 149, 366, 369, 371, 373, 374, 391, 409, 410, 426; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 175, 178, 195; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 81, 91; R.C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1964), pp. 198-202; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 14, 19, 36, 66, 71, 72, 99, 100, 133.

Slave Trade

P.D. Curtin, The Atlantic Slave Trade (University of Wisconsin Press, 1969); M.I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 33, 84-5, 131; R.W. Fogel and S.L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 14-20; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), p. 521; C.M. Green, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), pp. 19-20, 29; U.B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 23, 31, 35, 37, 132-149, 165, 166, 187-204, 304, 361; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 138, 158, 161, 191, 193, 194; K.M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 24, 237-278; C. S. Sydnor, Slavery in Mississippi (D. Appleton-Century Co., 1933), pp. 103, 132-168, 198-199; J.G. Taylor, Negro Slavery in Louisiana (The Louisiana Historical Association, 1963), pp. 21-58, 101, 182.

SLAVERY

Social Environment

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), pp. iii, 41, 48, 59, 70, 86, 87, 88, 93; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 5, 53, 133, 134, 253; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 31, 32, 74; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 112, 126, 131, 191, 192, 200, 201, 202, 327, 341-343, 356, 394, 412, 423, 439, 467, 487, 501, 511, 512; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in Old South (Little, Brown & Co,. 1964), pp. 27, 29, 52, 72, 100, 164, 182, 202, 328; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 22, 35, 87, 88, 125, 161, 168-170, 222, 223, 266, 323, 335, 372, 385; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. ix, 4, 14, 23, 69, 79, 102, 103, 107, 108, 113, 114, 115, 117, 127.

Source of Slaves

P.D. Curtin, The Atlantic Slave Trade (University of Wisconsin Press, 1969), pp. 154, 223 -30, 155-62, 181-83, 189-90, 208-09; P.D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 25; S.M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 98; M.I. Finley, The Ancient Economy (University of California Press, 1973), pp. 30, 34, 63, 70, 72, 84-6, 133, 139, 156, 157; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 27, 42, 43, 45, 113; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 160-161, 172, 188, 190-191, 258; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 2, 4, 6, 7, 26, 28, 29, 30, 33, 34, 37, 47, 50, 52, 57, 58, 59, 63, 64, 70, 72, 75, 80, 85, 86, 97, 98, 135, 156.

SLAVERY

Suicide Among Slaves

M. Craton and J. Walvin, *A Jamaican Plantation* (University of Toronto Press, 1970), p. 144; S.M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 114; U.B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 36; U.B. Phillips, *Life and Labor in the Old South* (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 195; F.W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1926, p. 591; K.M. Stampp, *The Peculiar Institution* (Vintage Books, 1956), p. 128.

Transience

P. D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. iii, iv, 51, 65, 78; U. B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. 51.

Treatment of Slaves

J.W. Blassingame, *The Slave Community* (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 154-183; M. Craton, and J. Walvin, *A Jamaican Plantation* (University of Toronto Press, 1970), pp. 125-154; P.D. Curtin, *Two Jamaicas* (Atheneum, 1970), pp. 17, 20-21, 82, 95; S.M. Elkins, *Slavery* (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 49; R.W. Fogel and S.L. Engerman, *Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery* (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 107-157; L.C. Gray, *History of Agriculture in the Southern United States*, Volume I (The Carnegie Institution of Washington, 1933), pp. 517-522; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967 , p. 587; A. Dunbar-Nelson, "People of Color in Louisiana," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1917; F.L. Olmsted, *The Cotton Kingdom* (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 74, *103*; U.B. Phillips, *American Negro Slavery* (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. xvii, 52, 53, 54, 148, 261, 287, 294, 328, 341, 387,

SLAVERY

Treatment of Slaves (continued)

414, 415, 494, 497; U.B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Borwn & Co., 1964), pp. 196, 197, 200, 208, 214; F.W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century," Journal of Negro History, October 1926, pp. 628, 640; I.D.A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 46;

K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Insitution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 81-85, 141-191, 218, 219, 230, 249-250, 307;

C.H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," Journal of Negro History, January 1932, p. 59; W.L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 3, 17, 23, 38, 41, 53, 67n, 75, 76, 81, 82, 105, 106, 140, 145, 146, 147, 148.

Uniqueness of American Slavery

J. E. Cairnes, The Slave Power (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 38, 40, 63, 102, 103; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 42, 63, 85; H. S. Klein, Slavery in America (Quadrangle Books, 1961), p. 56; F. Tannenbaum, Slave and Citizen (Alfred A. Knopf, 1947), p. 42.

Urban Slavery

P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 43; S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), pp. 138, 253; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 94-102; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 402-424, 437; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 62-63; R. C. Wade, Slavery in the Cities (Oxford University Press, 1967); W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), p. 79.

SLAVERY

Use of Slaves

U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), p. xiii; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), p. 172; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 64-65; W. L. Westermsn, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 12, 15-16, 67, 71, 72, 73, 83, 110, 113, 115, 120, 121, 122, 131.

West Indies (see also Comparisons)

T.H Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 6; C. Bridenbaugh and R. Bridenbaugh, No Peace Beyond the Line (Oxford University Press, 1972), pp. 230-360; M. Craton, and J. Walvin, A Jamaican Plantation (University of Toronto Press, 1970), pp. 125-154, 183-207; R.S. Dunn, "The English Suya and the Founding of South Carolina," South Carolina Historical Magazine, April 1971, pp. 89-90; R.W. Fogel and S.L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 155-156; C. Levy, "Slavery and the Emancipation Movement in Barbados, 1650-1833," Journal of Negro History, January 1970, pp. 1-14; C. H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," Journal of Negro History, January 1932, pp. 51-66.

transit point

T. H. Breen, "A Changing Labor Force and Race Relations in Virginia, 1660-1710," Journal of Social History, Fall 1973, p. 6.

White Population

J. E. Cairnes, The Slave Power (Harper & Row, 1969), pp. 33-34; P. D. Curtin, Two Jamaicas (Atheneum, 1970), p. 17; L. C. Gray, History of Agriculture in the Southern United States, Volumes I (The Carnegie Institution of

SLAVERY

White Population (continued)

Washington, 1933), pp. 481-507; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 397, 398, 399; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 19, 26, 62, 109, 339-366; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 7, 29, 190; U. S. Bureau of the Census, Negro Population, 1790-1915 (Government Printing Office, 1918), p. 56; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 14-15.

Work

S. M. Elkins, Slavery (University of Chicago Press, 1969), p. 56; R. W. Fogel and S. L. Engerman, Time on the Cross: The Economics of American Negro Slavery (Little, Brown & Co., 1974), pp. 38-43; C. M. Greene, The Secret City (Princeton University Press, 1967), p. 31; F. L. Olmsted, The Cotton Kingdom (Modern Library, 1969), pp. 64, 98, 100, 101, 103n; U. B. Phillips, American Negro Slavery (Louisiana State University Press, 1969), pp. 205, 210, 223, 228, 287, 288, 293, 339, 346, 348, 384, 385, 404; U. B. Phillips, Life and Labor in the Old South (Little, Brown & Co., 1964), pp. 149, 200, 348; K. M. Stampp, The Peculiar Institution (Vintage Books, 1956), pp. 34-85, 101, 103, 106; W. L. Westerman, Slave Systems of Greek and Roman Antiquity (The American Philosophical Society, 1955), pp. 3, 27.

WEST INDIANS

Advantages

I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 38-40; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967 , p. 610; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 37, 55; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 97-102.

Assimilation (see also Intermarriage, Mobility)

E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 55.

African Survivals

I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 30-32, 36, 41, 42, 43; F. W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century, " *Journal of Negro History*, October 1926, p. 641.

Attitudes (see also Marginality, Religion)

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 134.

Assimilation

[illegible] Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 424; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT

WEST INDIANS

Assimilation (continued)

Press, 1963), p. 36, R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 30, 31, 37, 57, 113-114, 157, 160, 162, 164, 228.

Background (see also Identity)

H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970) p. 130; C. Levy, "Slavery and the Emancipation Movement in Barbados 1650-1833," Journal of Negro History, January 1970, pp. 1-4; G. K. Lewis, The Growth of the Modern West Indies (Monthly Review Press, 1968); D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, pp. 580, 581, 587, 596, 612; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 40; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; F. W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century," Journal of Negro History, October 1926, pp. 584-668; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 35, 36, 40, 45-66, 89, 187; E. B. Reuter, The Mulatto in the United States (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 316, 332-333; T. Sowell, Race and Economics (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 97-102, 132-133; C. H. Wesley, "The Emancipation of the Free Colored Population in the British Empire," Journal of Negro History, April 1934, pp. 137-170; C. H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," Journal of Negro History, January 1932, pp. 51-66; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 71, 75, 76,

WEST INDIANS

Business

H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 130; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 34; C. Levy, "Slavery and the Emancipation Movement in Barbados, 1650-1833," Journal of Negro History, January, 1970, p. 6; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972) pp. 33-35; C. McKay, Harlem: Negro Metropolis (Harcourt, Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1968), p. 93; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 16, 37; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 133; F. W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century," Journal of Negro History, October 1926, p. 608; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp.119, 121; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192.

Caste

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 28, 37, 52, 58.

Charity

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 119n.

Children (see also Education)

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 596; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 143.

WEST INDIANS

Child Rearing

H. Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 424; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 134; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 222.

The City (see Urbanization

Class

H. Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 428; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 41, 49, 58, 146; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 61, 65-66.

Cleanliness

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 506.

Color

V. Boggs, "A Study of the Birth of Skinocratic Placements in the Caribbean: The Mulattoes and Migration," *Antillean Caribbean Echo*, October 28, 1972, pp. 5, 6, 8; H. Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 428; J. W. Johnson, *Black Manhattan* (Atheneum, 1968), p. 257; K. Little, "Some Aspects of Color, Class, and Culture in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 516; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, pp. 587, 588, 592, 598, 599, *600*, 601, 613, 614; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, *The*

WEST INDIANS

Color (continued)

Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192; F. W. Pitman, "Slavery on the British West Indies Plantations in the Eighteenth Century," *Journal of Negro History*, October 1926, p. 634, 634n, 635n; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 29, 38, 39, 49, 52, 54, 55, 58, 68, 93, 100, 101, 107, 111, 138, 146, 154, 155, 228; E. B. Reuter, *The Mulatto in the United States* (Richard G. Badger, 1918), pp. 316, 325; C. H. Wesley, "The Emancipation of the Free Colored Population in the British Empire," *Journal of Negro History*, April 1934, p. 137; C. H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," *Journal of Negro History*, January 1932, pp. 52-53; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 59, 60, 61, 63, 64, 65, 68.

Comparisons

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers* (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 73; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 610; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 118, 162, 163, 164; T. Sowell, *Race and Economics* (David McKay Co., 1975), pp. 97-102, 132-133; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 63

Conflict (see also Ethnic Differences, Intra-Ethnic Differences)

H. Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), pp. 45, 46, 117, 120, 122, 424, 432; I. H. Light, *Ethnic Enterprise in America* (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns*

WEST INDIANS

Conflict (continued)

and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972), p. 64; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 132, 134, 135; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), pp. 192, 193; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 25, 26, 27, 87, 107, 110, 111, 118, 150-151, 152, 159, 168; J. J. Spurling, Social Relationships Between American Negroes and West Indian Negroes in a Long Island Community, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1962, pp. 43, 44.

Crime

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 138-139, 194; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 33.

Culture

H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), p. 425; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 594; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 131, 134, 136, 216.

Demography (see also Health)

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 23.

Disadvantages

E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 71.

Discrimination (see also DISCRIMINATION)

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 499; K. Little, "Some Aspects of Color, Class, and Culture in Britain," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 522; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among

WEST INDIANS

Discrimination (continued)

Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 56, 85; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 62.

Distribution

E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 47; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 85, 89, 91.

Education (see also Intellectual Activity)

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 294; K. Little, "Some Aspects of Color, Class, and Culture in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 522; E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 17, 45; J. J. Spurling, *Social Relationships Between American Negroes and West Indian Negroes in a Long Island Community*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1962, p. 66.

attitudes

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 504; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University

WEST INDIANS

Education (continued)

Press, 1939), pp. 222, 226; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 71.

literacy

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 84, 85.

performance

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 294; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 226.

Ethnic Differences

C. S. Johnson, *The Negro College Graduate* (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), pp. 71-72; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 224.

Family (see also Child Rearing Practices)

D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 596; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 115, 132.

attitudes

E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 3, 43, 69; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 115, 132, 143.

economic role

G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 134.

WEST INDIANS

Family (continued)

matriarchal

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment of an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 43; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 134.

patriarchal

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 43, 44, 52; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 134; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 143.

roles

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 143.

Food

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 129, 130; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 33, 34.

Generations

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 144.

attitudes

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia Univeristy Press, 1939), p. 132n.

WEST INDIANS

Identity (see also Marginality)

O. Coombs, "West Indians in New York: Moving Beyond the Limbo Pole," New York, July 28, 1970, pp. 29, 30; H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), pp. 134, 251, 424, 429, 430, 433, 435, 436; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 603; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 3, 15; C. McKay, Harlem: Negro Metropolis (Harcourt, Brace Jovanovich, Inc., 1968), p. 96; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 46, 54, 94, 96, 106, 107, 109-110, 113, 114, 121, 133, 155, 160, 216, 217, 225; C. H. Wesley, "The Negro in the West Indies," Journal of Negro History, January 1932, p. 64; E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 60, 63.

Immigration

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 34; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 601; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 33, 34, 50, 78, 79, 88, 162, 163, 164, 169.

distribution

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 293; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 601; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 43, 44, 52, 66, 67, 68, 79, 80, 89.

WEST INDIANS

Immigration (continued)

factors

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 50, 78.

laws

M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 295.

numbers

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 34; O. Handlin, *The Newcomers* (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 49; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 131; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, *The Negro in New York* (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 190; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 42, *44*, 77, 81, 144.

return migration

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 42, 68, 82.

sex ratio

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 81, 82.

selective migration

J. H. Franklin, *From Slavery to Freedom* (Vintage Books, 1969), p. 356; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 615; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 227; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 80.

WEST INDIANS

Immigration (continued)

time periods

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 34; O. Handlin, The Newcomers (Anchor Books, 1962), p. 49; M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 295; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 42, 43, 52, 163.

transience

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 506.

Intermarriage

C. S. Johnson, The Negro College Graduate (University of North Carolina Press, 1938), pp. 71-72; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 18, 53, 57, 59, 70, 81, 95; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 95, 143.

Intra-Ethnic Difference

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 507; H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), pp. 45, 46, 117, 119, 120; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment

WEST INDIANS

Intra-Ethnic Difference (continued)

to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 62; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of A Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), pp. 132, 133, 134, 135; L. Raphael, "West Indians and Afro-Americans," *Freedom Ways*, Summer 1964, pp. 438-439, 440-441; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 25, 26, 27, 28, 35, 38, 39, 46, 49, 50, 51, 56, 57, 69, 82, 83, 84, 95, 109, 110, 112, 115, 132, 146, 150, 151, 152, 226, 227; J. J. Spurling, *Social Relationships Between American Negroes and West Indian Negroes in a Long Island Community*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1962, pp. 43, 44, 49-52, 55, 92, 94; E. Williams, *The Negro in the Caribbean* (Negro Universities Press, 1971), pp. 63, *75*, 76.

Labor Unions

leadership

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 122.

participation

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 510.

Language

I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 85, *101*.

Leadership

H. Cruse, *The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual* (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), pp. 124, 125, 426-427; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, *Beyond the Melting Pot* (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies,"

WEST INDIANS

Leadership (continued)

Daedalus, Spring 1967, pp. 611, 615, 616; J. W. Johnson, Black Manhattan (Atheneum, 1968), pp. 254, 256, 257, 259; I. A. D. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 148, 155, 167, 220n, 221n.

Literacy (see also Education)

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 3.

Marginality

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 216, 223.

Marriage (see Family, Intermarriage, Sex)

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 68, 69.

Mobility

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 216.

economic

David Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," Daedalus, Spring 1967, p. 612; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 169.

geographic

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 84, 85, 86.

WEST INDIANS

Neighborhoods

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, preface.

Occupations

M. A. Jones, American Immigration (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 294; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), p. 33; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 83, 84, 97, 107, 110, 111, 118, 119, 121, 220.

Organization

J. J. Spurling, Social Relationships Between American Negores and West Indian Negroes in a Long Island Community, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1962, p. 51.

Paternalism

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 55, 56.

Patriotism

E. Williams, The Negro in the Caribbean (Negro Universities Press, 1971), p. 60.

Peculiarities

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 131.

Politics

H. Cruse, The Crisis of the Negro Intellectual (William Morrow & Co., Inc., 1970), pp. 45, 46, 47, 121, 122; N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan,

WEST INDIANS

Politics (continued)

Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 132; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 122, 221.

Population

distribution

U. S. Bureau of the Census, *Negro Population, 1790-1915* (Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 40, 54, 62, 63.

size

U. S. Bureau of the Census, *Negro Population, 1790-1915* (Government Printing Office, 1918), pp. 40, 54, 61.

Religion

E. R. Braithwaite, "The 'Colored Immigrant' in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 509; M. A. Jones, *American Immigration* (University of Chicago Press, 1970), p. 294; K. Little, "Some Aspects of Color, Class, and Culture in Britain," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 516; D. Lowenthal, "Race and Color in the West Indies," *Daedalus*, Spring 1967, p. 593; E. S. Maynard, *Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 48n, 49, 71-73, 76, 77; G. Osofsky, *Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto* (Harper & Row, 1966),p. 134; I. D. A. Reid, *The Negro Immigrant* (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 48, 99; J. J. Spurling, *Social Relationships Between American Negroes and West Indian Negroes in a Long Island Community*, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1962, p. 76.

WEST INDIANS

Return Migration (see also Immigration, Mobility)

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 84-89.

Saving

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; I. H. Light, Ethnic Enterprise in America (University of California Press, 1972), pp. 33, 34; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 78; R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 119, 121.

Sex Roles

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 74.

Urbanization

I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), pp. 35, 47, 89, 97, 187.

Violence

R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 193.

WEST INDIANS

Work (see Occupations)

attitudes

N. Glazer and D. P. Moynihan, Beyond the Melting Pot (MIT Press, 1963), p. 35; E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 75; G. Osofsky, Harlem: The Making of a Ghetto (Harper & Row, 1966), p. 133; I. D. A. Reid, The Negro Immigrant (Columbia University Press, 1939), p. 229.

self-employment

R. Ottley and W. J. Weatherby, The Negro in New York (Praeger Publishers, 1969), p. 192.

skills

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, pp. 82, 83.

World War II

E. S. Maynard, Endogamy Among Barbadian Immigrants to New York City: An Exploratory Study of Marriage Patterns and Their Relationship to Adjustment to an Alien Culture, Unpublished Ph.D. Dissertation, New York University, 1972, p. 85.